

A woman with dark hair and glasses is smiling. The background features a glowing mandala and a starburst pattern. The text 'DIANA PASULKA' is in the top right, and 'THE IMPORTANCE OF SANGHA' is at the bottom.

**DIANA
PASULKA**

**THE IMPORTANCE
OF SANGHA**

1
00:00:04,390 --> 00:00:02,470
today's guest is diana walsh pasulka

2
00:00:06,470 --> 00:00:04,400
diana pasulka is a professor of

3
00:00:08,870 --> 00:00:06,480
religious studies at the university of

4
00:00:10,310 --> 00:00:08,880
north carolina wilmington and the chair

5
00:00:11,990 --> 00:00:10,320
of the department of philosophy and

6
00:00:14,070 --> 00:00:12,000
religion she's also the author of

7
00:00:15,829 --> 00:00:14,080
american cosmos which explores the

8
00:00:18,390 --> 00:00:15,839
connection between religion and

9
00:00:20,550 --> 00:00:18,400
technology while also disproving the

10
00:00:22,710 --> 00:00:20,560
common misconception that only fringe

11
00:00:25,029 --> 00:00:22,720
members of society believe that the

12
00:00:27,269 --> 00:00:25,039
phenomenon has some non-terrain reality

13
00:00:30,070 --> 00:00:27,279

behind it in this episode we focus

14

00:00:31,589 --> 00:00:30,080

heavily on religion and philosophy a

15

00:00:33,990 --> 00:00:31,599

rather technical dive into certain

16

00:00:36,310 --> 00:00:34,000

philosophies as well as how us humans

17

00:00:37,670 --> 00:00:36,320

deal with unexplainable experiences my

18

00:00:41,270 --> 00:00:37,680

name is kirche mungle and i'm a

19

00:00:43,190 --> 00:00:41,280

filmmaker slash podcaster slash person

20

00:00:45,270 --> 00:00:43,200

investigating theories of everything

21

00:00:46,630 --> 00:00:45,280

from a theoretical physics perspective

22

00:00:48,630 --> 00:00:46,640

but as well as understanding the

23

00:00:50,950 --> 00:00:48,640

philosophies of consciousness and what

24

00:00:53,110 --> 00:00:50,960

role consciousness has to fundamental

25

00:00:55,110 --> 00:00:53,120

reality recently there's been a video

26
00:00:57,110 --> 00:00:55,120
released on this channel called a crash

27
00:00:59,189 --> 00:00:57,120
course on theoretical physics which was

28
00:01:00,950 --> 00:00:59,199
the longest time that i've spent on any

29
00:01:03,349 --> 00:01:00,960
single video on this channel if you're

30
00:01:05,830 --> 00:01:03,359
interested in salvator pius's ideas on

31
00:01:07,429 --> 00:01:05,840
quantum gravity or extra dimensions or

32
00:01:09,590 --> 00:01:07,439
what it means when a physicist

33
00:01:11,590 --> 00:01:09,600
quote-unquote sets c to equal one to

34
00:01:13,109 --> 00:01:11,600
equal \hbar then do consider watching

35
00:01:15,030 --> 00:01:13,119
that as it's the lesson that i wish i

36
00:01:16,789 --> 00:01:15,040
had when i was going to university by

37
00:01:18,469 --> 00:01:16,799
the way my background is in mathematical

38
00:01:20,230 --> 00:01:18,479

physics and the math in this video is

39

00:01:21,910 --> 00:01:20,240

aimed at the high school level there are

40

00:01:23,590 --> 00:01:21,920

plenty of myths in physics that are

41

00:01:25,510 --> 00:01:23,600

dispelled there as well as well as

42

00:01:27,670 --> 00:01:25,520

general tips on learning mathematics and

43

00:01:29,190 --> 00:01:27,680

physics feel free to share that to

44

00:01:31,190 --> 00:01:29,200

someone who's interested in physics and

45

00:01:33,109 --> 00:01:31,200

mathematics this work was only able to

46

00:01:35,270 --> 00:01:33,119

be done because of brilliant and the

47

00:01:37,109 --> 00:01:35,280

patrons now with regard to brilliant

48

00:01:38,950 --> 00:01:37,119

they're the sponsor of this episode

49

00:01:40,950 --> 00:01:38,960

brilliant is a website and an app that

50

00:01:42,710 --> 00:01:40,960

has interactive learning experiences

51
00:01:44,230 --> 00:01:42,720
with regard to math science and

52
00:01:46,469 --> 00:01:44,240
engineering they have lessons on

53
00:01:48,469 --> 00:01:46,479
information theory on group theory and

54
00:01:49,749 --> 00:01:48,479
special relativity group theory by the

55
00:01:51,350 --> 00:01:49,759
way is what's being referenced when you

56
00:01:53,429 --> 00:01:51,360
hear that the standard models quote

57
00:01:55,910 --> 00:01:53,439
unquote internal gauge symmetries are u_1

58
00:01:57,270 --> 00:01:55,920
cross su_2 crosses su_3 and so on at

59
00:01:59,749 --> 00:01:57,280
some point soon i'll be speaking to

60
00:02:02,149 --> 00:01:59,759
chiara marletto on constructor theory

61
00:02:03,670 --> 00:02:02,159
and that is heavily predicated on

62
00:02:05,109 --> 00:02:03,680
information theory and so i took

63
00:02:07,109 --> 00:02:05,119

brilliance course and it made it

64

00:02:08,990 --> 00:02:07,119

extremely lucid why the formula for

65

00:02:11,910 --> 00:02:09,000

entropy is the way that it is visit

66

00:02:14,150 --> 00:02:11,920

brilliant.org toe to get 20 off the

67

00:02:16,710 --> 00:02:14,160

annual subscription i recommend you

68

00:02:18,869 --> 00:02:16,720

don't stop before at least four lessons

69

00:02:20,309 --> 00:02:18,879

and i think you'll be greatly surprised

70

00:02:22,550 --> 00:02:20,319

at the ease at which you now can

71

00:02:24,949 --> 00:02:22,560

comprehend subjects you previously had a

72

00:02:26,790 --> 00:02:24,959

difficult time grocking now if you enjoy

73

00:02:28,710 --> 00:02:26,800

witnessing and engaging in real-time

74

00:02:31,190 --> 00:02:28,720

conversation with others on the topics

75

00:02:33,190 --> 00:02:31,200

of consciousness psychology physics

76

00:02:34,949 --> 00:02:33,200

religion then check out the description

77

00:02:36,710 --> 00:02:34,959

for a link to the theories of everything

78

00:02:39,309 --> 00:02:36,720

discord and subreddit there's also a

79

00:02:41,270 --> 00:02:39,319

link to the patreon that is

80

00:02:43,270 --> 00:02:41,280

patreon.com if you'd like to support

81

00:02:45,110 --> 00:02:43,280

this podcast as the patrons and the

82

00:02:47,030 --> 00:02:45,120

sponsors are the only reason that i'm

83

00:02:49,589 --> 00:02:47,040

able to put out videos of this quality

84

00:02:51,589 --> 00:02:49,599

and this depth such as the crash course

85

00:02:53,430 --> 00:02:51,599

on theoretical physics as this is what

86

00:02:54,710 --> 00:02:53,440

i'm now able to do full-time thanks to

87

00:02:56,710 --> 00:02:54,720

your support

88

00:02:58,390 --> 00:02:56,720

thank you and enjoy

89

00:03:00,790 --> 00:02:58,400

professor why don't you go over what

90

00:03:02,470 --> 00:03:00,800

american cosmic is and i believe you

91

00:03:04,229 --> 00:03:02,480

said that you have

92

00:03:06,470 --> 00:03:04,239

changed from being a non-believer in the

93

00:03:08,229 --> 00:03:06,480

quote-unquote phenomenon to taking more

94

00:03:10,149 --> 00:03:08,239

of a stance of an agnostic believer so

95

00:03:11,110 --> 00:03:10,159

what's responsible for that change

96

00:03:14,149 --> 00:03:11,120

sure

97

00:03:16,869 --> 00:03:14,159

so i started the research into this i'm

98

00:03:19,350 --> 00:03:16,879

a professor of religious studies and um

99

00:03:21,509 --> 00:03:19,360

just to give your listeners an

100

00:03:23,350 --> 00:03:21,519

understanding of what we do in religious

101
00:03:25,990 --> 00:03:23,360
studies because a lot of people think

102
00:03:28,949 --> 00:03:26,000
we're like ministers and stuff we're not

103
00:03:32,630 --> 00:03:28,959
so we're academics and scholars and it's

104
00:03:34,869 --> 00:03:32,640
an interdisciplinary field so we come at

105
00:03:36,949 --> 00:03:34,879
religion with um

106
00:03:39,589 --> 00:03:36,959
different tools like art basically

107
00:03:42,309 --> 00:03:39,599
archaeology sociology history you know

108
00:03:45,110 --> 00:03:42,319
whatever we can use to understand

109
00:03:46,550 --> 00:03:45,120
the impact and effects of religion on

110
00:03:48,390 --> 00:03:46,560
populations

111
00:03:50,789 --> 00:03:48,400
and um

112
00:03:51,990 --> 00:03:50,799
my field has been catholic history and

113
00:03:54,070 --> 00:03:52,000

looking at

114

00:03:55,509 --> 00:03:54,080

basically catholic history right um

115

00:03:57,429 --> 00:03:55,519

european catholic history when you say

116

00:03:59,270 --> 00:03:57,439

catholic history here's another thing

117

00:04:00,390 --> 00:03:59,280

that your listeners should know is that

118

00:04:02,869 --> 00:04:00,400

that's huge

119

00:04:05,750 --> 00:04:02,879

you know there are billions of catholics

120

00:04:07,990 --> 00:04:05,760

all over the world and so you know one

121

00:04:10,149 --> 00:04:08,000

person can't know all of that history so

122

00:04:12,830 --> 00:04:10,159

we focus as well so we're really focused

123

00:04:15,509 --> 00:04:12,840

generally um i've been looking at

124

00:04:18,550 --> 00:04:15,519

extraordinary things within catholic

125

00:04:20,870 --> 00:04:18,560

history and in catholic history there

126
00:04:22,150 --> 00:04:20,880
are saints who are said to have

127
00:04:25,110 --> 00:04:22,160
levitated

128
00:04:26,310 --> 00:04:25,120
and bilocated and things like that so

129
00:04:28,070 --> 00:04:26,320
i've been looking at that i've been

130
00:04:31,189 --> 00:04:28,080
looking at dogmas in catholic history

131
00:04:33,350 --> 00:04:31,199
how dogmas of religion are formed and

132
00:04:35,189 --> 00:04:33,360
then go away and so these are the things

133
00:04:37,590 --> 00:04:35,199
that i've been doing

134
00:04:39,270 --> 00:04:37,600
almost my whole life and

135
00:04:40,629 --> 00:04:39,280
certainly as a professor

136
00:04:43,270 --> 00:04:40,639
so

137
00:04:45,590 --> 00:04:43,280
after writing a book about the dogma of

138
00:04:48,230 --> 00:04:45,600

purgatory which is a belief in

139

00:04:51,350 --> 00:04:48,240

catholicism which is a place where souls

140

00:04:52,950 --> 00:04:51,360

go after they die they don't go to hell

141

00:04:55,430 --> 00:04:52,960

but they also don't go to heaven so they

142

00:04:57,990 --> 00:04:55,440

go to this place called purgatory where

143

00:05:00,550 --> 00:04:58,000

they purge their sins supposedly and

144

00:05:02,550 --> 00:05:00,560

then you know then um they're one with

145

00:05:04,469 --> 00:05:02,560

god so this is a belief that ran a

146

00:05:06,629 --> 00:05:04,479

practice that was within catholic

147

00:05:08,710 --> 00:05:06,639

history for a long time so i did a

148

00:05:10,310 --> 00:05:08,720

survey of this and

149

00:05:11,830 --> 00:05:10,320

um

150

00:05:14,550 --> 00:05:11,840

you're right i was an atheist with

151
00:05:17,830 --> 00:05:14,560
respect to ufos um never thought of them

152
00:05:20,310 --> 00:05:17,840
never believed in them um i was

153
00:05:22,390 --> 00:05:20,320
as many people were

154
00:05:24,310 --> 00:05:22,400
and i

155
00:05:26,150 --> 00:05:24,320
on the edge of scoffing at people who

156
00:05:29,189 --> 00:05:26,160
said oh i saw a ufo you know it's like

157
00:05:30,390 --> 00:05:29,199
right you really saw a ufo and so

158
00:05:32,710 --> 00:05:30,400
um

159
00:05:35,189 --> 00:05:32,720
so no i never ever thought i would be

160
00:05:38,629 --> 00:05:35,199
doing this kind of study um but what

161
00:05:40,469 --> 00:05:38,639
happened was that in 2011 and 2012 i i

162
00:05:42,469 --> 00:05:40,479
had been finished with this book and

163
00:05:44,629 --> 00:05:42,479

moving on to some new research in

164

00:05:46,629 --> 00:05:44,639

catholic history obviously but what i

165

00:05:48,469 --> 00:05:46,639

had was i had been going through

166

00:05:49,909 --> 00:05:48,479

archives which are really old libraries

167

00:05:52,469 --> 00:05:49,919

of things from like hundreds of years

168

00:05:55,189 --> 00:05:52,479

ago and i'd been putting together

169

00:05:58,310 --> 00:05:55,199

basically reports um catholics have

170

00:06:00,070 --> 00:05:58,320

always taken great notes and they have

171

00:06:02,390 --> 00:06:00,080

records and

172

00:06:04,710 --> 00:06:02,400

um they have chronicles and things like

173

00:06:06,710 --> 00:06:04,720

that from a thousand years ago or more

174

00:06:10,629 --> 00:06:06,720

and so i'd been looking at these

175

00:06:12,309 --> 00:06:10,639

and i was making an uh a note basically

176
00:06:14,070 --> 00:06:12,319
of things that i couldn't really fit

177
00:06:15,990 --> 00:06:14,080
into

178
00:06:17,990 --> 00:06:16,000
basically that were strange in my

179
00:06:19,990 --> 00:06:18,000
opinion i thought what are these things

180
00:06:23,270 --> 00:06:20,000
so we're talking about orbs of light

181
00:06:27,270 --> 00:06:23,280
things that are aerial phenomena um orbs

182
00:06:28,790 --> 00:06:27,280
that that penetrate walls um

183
00:06:31,990 --> 00:06:28,800
you know things that

184
00:06:34,070 --> 00:06:32,000
uh like move like houses in the air you

185
00:06:35,990 --> 00:06:34,080
know these kinds of reports and the

186
00:06:37,749 --> 00:06:36,000
people that were making these reports

187
00:06:40,309 --> 00:06:37,759
today we'd call them like reliable

188
00:06:42,230 --> 00:06:40,319

witnesses you know they were usually um

189

00:06:46,790 --> 00:06:42,240

part of the catholic hierarchy they were

190

00:06:49,590 --> 00:06:46,800

um nuns or brothers you know scholars

191

00:06:51,510 --> 00:06:49,600

um people like this mayors of towns what

192

00:06:53,189 --> 00:06:51,520

was it about these reports in particular

193

00:06:54,870 --> 00:06:53,199

that stood out because i'm sure there

194

00:06:57,430 --> 00:06:54,880

are many reports by many religious

195

00:06:58,550 --> 00:06:57,440

people about extraordinary events so was

196

00:07:00,950 --> 00:06:58,560

there something in particular or are you

197

00:07:03,749 --> 00:07:00,960

studying any abnormal aberration from

198

00:07:06,309 --> 00:07:03,759

reality no at this at this point i was

199

00:07:07,909 --> 00:07:06,319

just focused on what happened to the

200

00:07:10,230 --> 00:07:07,919

practice the catholic doctrine and

201
00:07:12,790 --> 00:07:10,240
practice of purgatory you know prior to

202
00:07:14,070 --> 00:07:12,800
the 1960s uh you could go to any

203
00:07:16,230 --> 00:07:14,080
catholic church and there would be a

204
00:07:18,629 --> 00:07:16,240
place where you would pray for souls in

205
00:07:20,309 --> 00:07:18,639
purgatory and that's just not the case

206
00:07:21,670 --> 00:07:20,319
now and in fact if you asked your

207
00:07:23,589 --> 00:07:21,680
friends who are catholic you know hey

208
00:07:25,830 --> 00:07:23,599
what about purgatory they wouldn't know

209
00:07:27,670 --> 00:07:25,840
what you were talking about so i was

210
00:07:30,390 --> 00:07:27,680
looking at what why did this dogma

211
00:07:32,629 --> 00:07:30,400
disappear basically and so when i was i

212
00:07:35,110 --> 00:07:32,639
was looking at these reports i would

213
00:07:37,029 --> 00:07:35,120

come to reports of

214

00:07:39,350 --> 00:07:37,039

basically here's here's one that i had

215

00:07:42,790 --> 00:07:39,360

in my book on purgatory it was in the

216

00:07:45,110 --> 00:07:42,800

1800s and it was this nun in france and

217

00:07:47,830 --> 00:07:45,120

she would continually see

218

00:07:50,469 --> 00:07:47,840

an orb of light come through penetrate

219

00:07:52,469 --> 00:07:50,479

her cell wall where you know she lived

220

00:07:53,749 --> 00:07:52,479

and basically kind of hang out

221

00:07:54,790 --> 00:07:53,759

you know i thought you met her cell

222

00:07:57,589 --> 00:07:54,800

walls

223

00:07:59,909 --> 00:07:57,599

how could she see that oh my gosh this

224

00:08:02,469 --> 00:07:59,919

that would be really weird yeah no where

225

00:08:04,550 --> 00:08:02,479

she was she was in a convent and so this

226

00:08:06,710 --> 00:08:04,560

ball of light would come and she was

227

00:08:08,790 --> 00:08:06,720

afraid of it and she'd tell the people

228

00:08:10,710 --> 00:08:08,800

in her convent and nobody really

229

00:08:13,350 --> 00:08:10,720

believed there first then finally

230

00:08:15,990 --> 00:08:13,360

the mother superior came and stayed the

231

00:08:19,029 --> 00:08:16,000

night in her you know room and

232

00:08:21,589 --> 00:08:19,039

she saw also so they interpreted this as

233

00:08:23,350 --> 00:08:21,599

a soul from purgatory and then they did

234

00:08:25,110 --> 00:08:23,360

it they prayed it away they tried to

235

00:08:28,550 --> 00:08:25,120

pray it away and so these are the kinds

236

00:08:31,189 --> 00:08:28,560

of reports that i was identifying in all

237

00:08:32,790 --> 00:08:31,199

of these these um you know lots of

238

00:08:34,709 --> 00:08:32,800

different like chronicles you know these

239

00:08:36,389 --> 00:08:34,719

kinds of sources it was unsuccessful

240

00:08:38,070 --> 00:08:36,399

they're praying away was their prayer

241

00:08:41,430 --> 00:08:38,080

unsuccessful and that's a good question

242

00:08:43,269 --> 00:08:41,440

was it it apparently was

243

00:08:45,509 --> 00:08:43,279

so was successful or unsuccessful it

244

00:08:47,910 --> 00:08:45,519

appears to be because there was no more

245

00:08:49,190 --> 00:08:47,920

report okay so i assumed that it was

246

00:08:50,550 --> 00:08:49,200

successful

247

00:08:51,350 --> 00:08:50,560

i think

248

00:08:53,430 --> 00:08:51,360

yeah

249

00:08:54,389 --> 00:08:53,440

so okay so um

250

00:08:56,870 --> 00:08:54,399

yeah

251

00:08:58,630 --> 00:08:56,880

so i had a list of these things and i

252

00:09:00,389 --> 00:08:58,640

didn't include them in my purgatory book

253

00:09:01,990 --> 00:09:00,399

just one or two of them because i

254

00:09:03,670 --> 00:09:02,000

thought well the frameworks are so

255

00:09:05,430 --> 00:09:03,680

strange for you know how people

256

00:09:07,509 --> 00:09:05,440

interpreted these things

257

00:09:10,389 --> 00:09:07,519

and i didn't quite understand what to do

258

00:09:12,230 --> 00:09:10,399

with this big list of reports

259

00:09:13,269 --> 00:09:12,240

so i was going to move on to another

260

00:09:15,910 --> 00:09:13,279

book

261

00:09:17,190 --> 00:09:15,920

and i happened to show a friend of mine

262

00:09:18,870 --> 00:09:17,200

these reports and i said what do you

263

00:09:20,870 --> 00:09:18,880

think of this stuff and the friend

264

00:09:23,190 --> 00:09:20,880

looked at them and said they look like

265

00:09:27,430 --> 00:09:23,200

steven spielberg movies you know like

266

00:09:29,990 --> 00:09:27,440

ufos and i i thought that's crazy um it

267

00:09:33,269 --> 00:09:30,000

just so happened that there was a

268

00:09:34,630 --> 00:09:33,279

uh in my town there was a ufo conference

269

00:09:36,550 --> 00:09:34,640

so i went to the conference and i

270

00:09:39,030 --> 00:09:36,560

listened to people who had experiences

271

00:09:41,030 --> 00:09:39,040

with aerial phenomena and the

272

00:09:43,590 --> 00:09:41,040

inhabitants of aerial phenomenon

273

00:09:45,269 --> 00:09:43,600

allegedly right and so it sounded so

274

00:09:47,910 --> 00:09:45,279

much like what i've been studying that i

275

00:09:50,630 --> 00:09:47,920

decided to turn my attention to

276

00:09:52,550 --> 00:09:50,640

making kind of like this comparison

277

00:09:55,030 --> 00:09:52,560

which is not you're not supposed to do

278

00:09:56,550 --> 00:09:55,040

in my field but i did it anyway i wanted

279

00:09:58,790 --> 00:09:56,560

to see if there was kind of this

280

00:10:01,190 --> 00:09:58,800

continuity between these reports from

281

00:10:03,190 --> 00:10:01,200

historic you know history back at least

282

00:10:05,350 --> 00:10:03,200

catholic history to today

283

00:10:07,670 --> 00:10:05,360

and um that's how i started now of

284

00:10:12,150 --> 00:10:07,680

course the book became completely

285

00:10:13,030 --> 00:10:12,160

different than i had intended um

286

00:10:15,030 --> 00:10:13,040

so

287

00:10:16,150 --> 00:10:15,040

that's how i started now the book itself

288

00:10:20,150 --> 00:10:16,160

what happened when i got into the

289

00:10:22,870 --> 00:10:20,160

research was that i didn't just find out

290

00:10:25,269 --> 00:10:22,880

information about people who had these

291

00:10:26,870 --> 00:10:25,279

experiences i also found out that there

292

00:10:28,630 --> 00:10:26,880

were secret programs that our government

293

00:10:31,509 --> 00:10:28,640

was engaged in this is before it came

294

00:10:34,150 --> 00:10:31,519

out in the new york times and i met them

295

00:10:36,470 --> 00:10:34,160

and i followed them around and they they

296

00:10:39,190 --> 00:10:36,480

actually invited me on you know

297

00:10:41,110 --> 00:10:39,200

excursions like to new mexico uh to find

298

00:10:43,350 --> 00:10:41,120

debris from crash saucers and things

299

00:10:45,350 --> 00:10:43,360

like that i mean it was pretty wacky i

300

00:10:47,750 --> 00:10:45,360

thought it was really strange and i was

301
00:10:49,750 --> 00:10:47,760
still an atheist when i was writing

302
00:10:51,910 --> 00:10:49,760
the book it was until the very end this

303
00:10:53,269 --> 00:10:51,920
took me a few years right it took me

304
00:10:57,350 --> 00:10:53,279
years to get through

305
00:10:59,430 --> 00:10:57,360
and we're now in 2022. um in 2019 the

306
00:11:01,190 --> 00:10:59,440
book was published it was done in late

307
00:11:03,509 --> 00:11:01,200
2017

308
00:11:05,670 --> 00:11:03,519
and so how many years is that that's

309
00:11:06,710 --> 00:11:05,680
like you know six years of my life that

310
00:11:08,710 --> 00:11:06,720
i spent

311
00:11:10,710 --> 00:11:08,720
and during that time period i went from

312
00:11:12,230 --> 00:11:10,720
moving from an atheist

313
00:11:13,670 --> 00:11:12,240

and a scoffer

314

00:11:17,430 --> 00:11:13,680

to

315

00:11:19,269 --> 00:11:17,440

what the heck is going on here agnostic

316

00:11:21,750 --> 00:11:19,279

what are beliefs

317

00:11:23,509 --> 00:11:21,760

okay so in our field so beliefs if you

318

00:11:24,470 --> 00:11:23,519

ask a different like if you ask a

319

00:11:26,790 --> 00:11:24,480

philosopher they're gonna have a

320

00:11:30,389 --> 00:11:26,800

different definition uh but beliefs in

321

00:11:32,310 --> 00:11:30,399

our field are basically practices

322

00:11:33,990 --> 00:11:32,320

and behaviors and

323

00:11:36,870 --> 00:11:34,000

expectations

324

00:11:38,710 --> 00:11:36,880

of basically phenomena like events that

325

00:11:41,030 --> 00:11:38,720

are going to happen like i have a belief

326

00:11:44,310 --> 00:11:41,040

that the sun will rise tomorrow

327

00:11:46,310 --> 00:11:44,320

okay now belief beliefs don't actually

328

00:11:48,470 --> 00:11:46,320

they can or they cannot correspond with

329

00:11:50,710 --> 00:11:48,480

what we call objective reality so

330

00:11:52,710 --> 00:11:50,720

tomorrow the sun will most likely rise

331

00:11:54,790 --> 00:11:52,720

and then my belief will be true but it

332

00:11:56,949 --> 00:11:54,800

doesn't necessarily have to be true so

333

00:11:58,550 --> 00:11:56,959

it's like i can have a false belief

334

00:12:00,470 --> 00:11:58,560

so in our field that's how we define

335

00:12:03,110 --> 00:12:00,480

beliefs

336

00:12:05,430 --> 00:12:03,120

so you said that it's practice so some

337

00:12:07,190 --> 00:12:05,440

form of action but also expectations so

338

00:12:09,110 --> 00:12:07,200

the expectation to me sounds cognitive

339

00:12:10,629 --> 00:12:09,120

whereas the other one sounds embodied

340

00:12:13,590 --> 00:12:10,639

and does that mean that one can have a

341

00:12:15,509 --> 00:12:13,600

belief and not know what their belief is

342

00:12:17,430 --> 00:12:15,519

oh definitely you can have unconscious

343

00:12:19,030 --> 00:12:17,440

beliefs

344

00:12:20,310 --> 00:12:19,040

yeah

345

00:12:22,470 --> 00:12:20,320

i'm sure you've heard some people say

346

00:12:25,269 --> 00:12:22,480

this that atheists

347

00:12:27,430 --> 00:12:25,279

at least the well-behaved ones are not

348

00:12:29,750 --> 00:12:27,440

disbelievers in god because they act as

349

00:12:31,350 --> 00:12:29,760

if god exists god implies an ethic which

350

00:12:33,030 --> 00:12:31,360

endows people with uh

351

00:12:35,030 --> 00:12:33,040

inviolable quality with respect to their

352

00:12:36,550 --> 00:12:35,040

life and so on so what do you make of

353

00:12:38,470 --> 00:12:36,560

this claim

354

00:12:40,550 --> 00:12:38,480

about atheism

355

00:12:43,190 --> 00:12:40,560

about atheists are not even though they

356

00:12:44,949 --> 00:12:43,200

can proclaim atheism that they don't

357

00:12:46,790 --> 00:12:44,959

necessarily believe it in the sense that

358

00:12:49,030 --> 00:12:46,800

their actions belie their words

359

00:12:51,110 --> 00:12:49,040

okay so

360

00:12:53,910 --> 00:12:51,120

all right let's let's first figure out

361

00:12:57,190 --> 00:12:53,920

what we mean by religion okay and theism

362

00:12:59,030 --> 00:12:57,200

and things like that so okay for people

363

00:13:01,750 --> 00:12:59,040

who study religion

364

00:13:04,829 --> 00:13:01,760

when we think of somebody who is say a

365

00:13:08,310 --> 00:13:04,839

well-known atheist like dawkins all

366

00:13:12,710 --> 00:13:10,470

we think that he doesn't actually he's

367

00:13:14,389 --> 00:13:12,720

not had a good religious studies course

368

00:13:16,550 --> 00:13:14,399

right and this is why we think that

369

00:13:18,790 --> 00:13:16,560

because when we start by teaching

370

00:13:21,030 --> 00:13:18,800

undergraduates what religion is we start

371

00:13:23,430 --> 00:13:21,040

by saying what you think first of all

372

00:13:25,829 --> 00:13:23,440

religion is a made-up term okay some

373

00:13:27,430 --> 00:13:25,839

there are some

374

00:13:29,670 --> 00:13:27,440

societies that don't even have a term

375

00:13:31,110 --> 00:13:29,680

for religion okay a lot of indigenous

376

00:13:32,629 --> 00:13:31,120

spiritualities

377

00:13:34,470 --> 00:13:32,639

don't even

378

00:13:36,230 --> 00:13:34,480

think about religion so religion is

379

00:13:38,790 --> 00:13:36,240

something that was created

380

00:13:40,389 --> 00:13:38,800

um in order to identify

381

00:13:42,710 --> 00:13:40,399

something now

382

00:13:45,990 --> 00:13:42,720

generally the people that created this

383

00:13:47,990 --> 00:13:46,000

term these people came from um european

384

00:13:50,790 --> 00:13:48,000

culture so to them religion looked like

385

00:13:52,629 --> 00:13:50,800

christianity okay so christianity what

386

00:13:55,670 --> 00:13:52,639

are the components of it well you have

387

00:13:58,150 --> 00:13:55,680

like a god and you have um

388

00:13:59,750 --> 00:13:58,160

jesus right this person um and you've

389

00:14:01,590 --> 00:13:59,760

got these sets of beliefs and practices

390

00:14:03,590 --> 00:14:01,600

which by the way are very very different

391

00:14:04,949 --> 00:14:03,600

from one another there are over i

392

00:14:07,269 --> 00:14:04,959

believe there are over 10 000

393

00:14:09,189 --> 00:14:07,279

denominations of christianity so that's

394

00:14:11,509 --> 00:14:09,199

a lot and they look very different from

395

00:14:13,030 --> 00:14:11,519

one another so one of the exercises that

396

00:14:15,590 --> 00:14:13,040

i have in my class

397

00:14:19,990 --> 00:14:15,600

is i show students

398

00:14:22,069 --> 00:14:20,000

um a video of an ethiopian

399

00:14:24,629 --> 00:14:22,079

mass which is like a service a church

400

00:14:27,030 --> 00:14:24,639

service and then i show them but i don't

401
00:14:29,030 --> 00:14:27,040
tell them what it is i say look at this

402
00:14:31,829 --> 00:14:29,040
and then i show them another service

403
00:14:34,629 --> 00:14:31,839
it's a southern baptist service and i

404
00:14:36,230 --> 00:14:34,639
say are these two services similar and

405
00:14:38,470 --> 00:14:36,240
they say no they're so different right

406
00:14:40,790 --> 00:14:38,480
one has like incense and chanting and

407
00:14:44,310 --> 00:14:40,800
the other has you know someone's talking

408
00:14:45,910 --> 00:14:44,320
and people kind of praying and um and

409
00:14:47,430 --> 00:14:45,920
they look very different and so i say

410
00:14:49,670 --> 00:14:47,440
these these are both christian

411
00:14:51,750 --> 00:14:49,680
denominations this is christianity right

412
00:14:54,150 --> 00:14:51,760
here and it's hard for them to believe

413
00:14:55,590 --> 00:14:54,160

because they they look so different so

414

00:14:58,470 --> 00:14:55,600

if we're talking about religion there

415

00:15:01,269 --> 00:14:58,480

are some religions like buddhism that

416

00:15:04,230 --> 00:15:01,279

have no idea of a god right there's no

417

00:15:06,069 --> 00:15:04,240

god like a christian god in buddhism and

418

00:15:07,509 --> 00:15:06,079

even certain denominations of buddhism

419

00:15:08,949 --> 00:15:07,519

they look very different from one

420

00:15:11,590 --> 00:15:08,959

another

421

00:15:14,069 --> 00:15:11,600

zen or chan buddhism looks way different

422

00:15:16,230 --> 00:15:14,079

than thai buddhism theravada buddhism

423

00:15:17,750 --> 00:15:16,240

okay so um all right so the question

424

00:15:19,430 --> 00:15:17,760

that you have is

425

00:15:21,110 --> 00:15:19,440

again let's talk about atheists too

426

00:15:23,350 --> 00:15:21,120

because atheists are different as well

427

00:15:26,150 --> 00:15:23,360

so dawkins has an idea kind of what i

428

00:15:28,470 --> 00:15:26,160

would call a straw man idea of religion

429

00:15:30,470 --> 00:15:28,480

in that it's easy to

430

00:15:32,550 --> 00:15:30,480

look at religion in that way and say

431

00:15:34,230 --> 00:15:32,560

well of course the beliefs are incorrect

432

00:15:36,629 --> 00:15:34,240

and you know there's contradictions all

433

00:15:41,670 --> 00:15:36,639

over the sacred texts and these kinds of

434

00:15:43,030 --> 00:15:41,680

things but that's just that's not even a

435

00:15:45,350 --> 00:15:43,040

a definition that we would use of

436

00:15:47,750 --> 00:15:45,360

religion because that's a strong man

437

00:15:50,150 --> 00:15:47,760

representation of religion so this so

438

00:15:52,470 --> 00:15:50,160

the question you're asking me is

439

00:15:54,629 --> 00:15:52,480

atheists are already assuming they're

440

00:15:56,629 --> 00:15:54,639

gonna like wake up the next day and be

441

00:15:59,509 --> 00:15:56,639

alive and they're already assuming these

442

00:16:01,350 --> 00:15:59,519

things that christians would say god or

443

00:16:03,749 --> 00:16:01,360

some religious people religious

444

00:16:05,430 --> 00:16:03,759

traditions would say have been gifts to

445

00:16:07,030 --> 00:16:05,440

humans right like life and that kind of

446

00:16:08,550 --> 00:16:07,040

thing is that what you're asking me i

447

00:16:10,550 --> 00:16:08,560

guess instead of going back to the same

448

00:16:12,629 --> 00:16:10,560

question how about i just play the

449

00:16:15,189 --> 00:16:12,639

atheistic part and say well the atheist

450

00:16:16,310 --> 00:16:15,199

may just say well i'm not believing as

451
00:16:17,749 --> 00:16:16,320
an article of faith that i'm going to

452
00:16:20,470 --> 00:16:17,759
wake up tomorrow i have the evidence

453
00:16:21,590 --> 00:16:20,480
just like you mentioned the sun

454
00:16:24,949 --> 00:16:21,600
yeah

455
00:16:28,150 --> 00:16:24,959
assume that i'm going to be living

456
00:16:29,670 --> 00:16:28,160
tomorrow as well so i believe that i

457
00:16:31,670 --> 00:16:29,680
think that's a correct

458
00:16:33,670 --> 00:16:31,680
um assessment but you have to understand

459
00:16:35,030 --> 00:16:33,680
that i'm also not in it i'm not a person

460
00:16:36,870 --> 00:16:35,040
who's going to advocate belief in

461
00:16:43,189 --> 00:16:36,880
religion

462
00:16:46,710 --> 00:16:43,199
am an advocate though for understanding

463
00:16:48,470 --> 00:16:46,720

what religion is and is not definitely

464

00:16:51,030 --> 00:16:48,480

you know there are fiction there are

465

00:16:53,189 --> 00:16:51,040

fiction-based religions

466

00:16:56,230 --> 00:16:53,199

so there are religions based on movies

467

00:16:59,829 --> 00:16:58,230

are those more satirical or those more i

468

00:17:01,670 --> 00:16:59,839

mean there are satirical religions but

469

00:17:04,949 --> 00:17:01,680

there are some serious religions that

470

00:17:09,110 --> 00:17:04,959

are based on star wars i've met

471

00:17:13,189 --> 00:17:10,470

and they don't believe what they're

472

00:17:15,590 --> 00:17:13,199

doing is a form of being facetious

473

00:17:16,549 --> 00:17:15,600

they're actually no they're having fun

474

00:17:20,789 --> 00:17:16,559

nope

475

00:17:23,829 --> 00:17:20,799

are a lot that don't this this started

476

00:17:26,150 --> 00:17:23,839

in the um early 2000s 2002

477

00:17:28,870 --> 00:17:26,160

and i used this as a

478

00:17:31,190 --> 00:17:28,880

basically as a case to show my students

479

00:17:31,990 --> 00:17:31,200

that religion has a big definition right

480

00:17:33,430 --> 00:17:32,000

so

481

00:17:34,950 --> 00:17:33,440

we're talking about what's called a new

482

00:17:35,750 --> 00:17:34,960

religious movement

483

00:17:37,669 --> 00:17:35,760

okay

484

00:17:40,390 --> 00:17:37,679

and i used to actually

485

00:17:41,990 --> 00:17:40,400

um think that it was going to go away

486

00:17:44,630 --> 00:17:42,000

and i did think it was you know kind of

487

00:17:47,110 --> 00:17:44,640

the spaghetti monster religion that it

488

00:17:51,270 --> 00:17:47,120

was satirical and i think that it began

489

00:17:52,950 --> 00:17:51,280

that way or it began in separate places

490

00:17:55,110 --> 00:17:52,960

by different people

491

00:17:56,950 --> 00:17:55,120

um but it's definitely a religion it's

492

00:17:59,750 --> 00:17:56,960

definitely a cultural development and it

493

00:18:01,990 --> 00:17:59,760

did not go away

494

00:18:03,590 --> 00:18:02,000

is religion merely a mind virus i'm sure

495

00:18:05,990 --> 00:18:03,600

you've heard that term can it be

496

00:18:07,909 --> 00:18:06,000

explained purely memetically

497

00:18:10,070 --> 00:18:07,919

and deleteriously like not one that's

498

00:18:13,190 --> 00:18:10,080

yeah

499

00:18:15,190 --> 00:18:13,200

it's hard to say um i'm still i prom i

500

00:18:17,190 --> 00:18:15,200

promise you i don't know and i'm still

501
00:18:20,870 --> 00:18:17,200
trying to figure it out so i'm still

502
00:18:23,190 --> 00:18:20,880
thinking through it and um i did i have

503
00:18:24,310 --> 00:18:23,200
spoken to some people who are basically

504
00:18:26,390 --> 00:18:24,320
colleagues

505
00:18:29,190 --> 00:18:26,400
and it appears that you know

506
00:18:31,029 --> 00:18:29,200
religion might even predate humans

507
00:18:32,549 --> 00:18:31,039
you know in the sense that

508
00:18:34,230 --> 00:18:32,559
um

509
00:18:36,950 --> 00:18:34,240
proto-hominins

510
00:18:38,310 --> 00:18:36,960
like neanderthals and things like that

511
00:18:40,870 --> 00:18:38,320
when you look at

512
00:18:43,350 --> 00:18:40,880
how they buried each other it appears

513
00:18:45,669 --> 00:18:43,360

that they have some ritualistic like

514

00:18:48,630 --> 00:18:45,679

kind of uh there are some rituals that

515

00:18:50,549 --> 00:18:48,640

were involved that look to be you know

516

00:18:52,070 --> 00:18:50,559

religious when we take the big

517

00:18:54,390 --> 00:18:52,080

definition of religion which i've kind

518

00:18:56,950 --> 00:18:54,400

of talked about so

519

00:18:59,909 --> 00:18:56,960

i don't know i mean i still think that

520

00:19:01,430 --> 00:18:59,919

it's uh an adaptation that we just don't

521

00:19:03,190 --> 00:19:01,440

understand

522

00:19:04,870 --> 00:19:03,200

because you know lots of people said it

523

00:19:06,630 --> 00:19:04,880

was going to go away and that's called

524

00:19:08,710 --> 00:19:06,640

the rationalism thesis you know as

525

00:19:11,830 --> 00:19:08,720

people get more rational religion will

526

00:19:13,029 --> 00:19:11,840

just as a will just go away but there

527

00:19:14,950 --> 00:19:13,039

are more

528

00:19:17,110 --> 00:19:14,960

religious people today than there ever

529

00:19:19,510 --> 00:19:17,120

have been in history so that's obviously

530

00:19:22,470 --> 00:19:19,520

incorrect so there's something that we

531

00:19:24,470 --> 00:19:22,480

need from religion um that seems that

532

00:19:26,630 --> 00:19:24,480

keeps it around

533

00:19:28,470 --> 00:19:26,640

is that rationalism thesis also known as

534

00:19:30,549 --> 00:19:28,480

the secularization thesis or is that a

535

00:19:31,350 --> 00:19:30,559

separate phenomenon no it is it's the

536

00:19:35,590 --> 00:19:31,360

same

537

00:19:37,430 --> 00:19:35,600

far as i know in the western world

538

00:19:38,710 --> 00:19:37,440

atheism is on the rise it's just in

539

00:19:40,630 --> 00:19:38,720

other parts of the world where it's not

540

00:19:41,590 --> 00:19:40,640

is that correct yes i i believe that's

541

00:19:43,830 --> 00:19:41,600

correct

542

00:19:45,990 --> 00:19:43,840

yeah so then in that case would that not

543

00:19:47,909 --> 00:19:46,000

be a testament to the secularization

544

00:19:50,070 --> 00:19:47,919

thesis because it's saying that in these

545

00:19:51,750 --> 00:19:50,080

more in light i know that this is

546

00:19:53,750 --> 00:19:51,760

eurocentric and and i'm going to get

547

00:19:56,310 --> 00:19:53,760

canceled but i'm just i'm strong-manning

548

00:19:57,669 --> 00:19:56,320

for the sake okay

549

00:19:59,029 --> 00:19:57,679

maybe the rationalists are more likely

550

00:20:00,950 --> 00:19:59,039

to say this but in these more

551
00:20:03,430 --> 00:20:00,960
enlightened societies that's where

552
00:20:04,710 --> 00:20:03,440
atheism takes the foothold and it's more

553
00:20:07,510 --> 00:20:04,720
of the something that's akin to a

554
00:20:09,909 --> 00:20:07,520
religious monarchy that the

555
00:20:12,150 --> 00:20:09,919
religions it's mainly through dominance

556
00:20:15,029 --> 00:20:12,160
and so on so why does the growth of

557
00:20:16,870 --> 00:20:15,039
global religion contradict the

558
00:20:18,310 --> 00:20:16,880
secularization thesis

559
00:20:19,029 --> 00:20:18,320
because to me it sounds like well in

560
00:20:20,630 --> 00:20:19,039
this

561
00:20:22,549 --> 00:20:20,640
thesis is saying that in the spots where

562
00:20:24,070 --> 00:20:22,559
we hold the values of the enlightenment

563
00:20:25,510 --> 00:20:24,080

and so on that's where atheism should

564

00:20:27,590 --> 00:20:25,520

take hold all right i think what you're

565

00:20:30,870 --> 00:20:27,600

talking about is a movement called um

566

00:20:32,549 --> 00:20:30,880

where where especially young people um

567

00:20:34,230 --> 00:20:32,559

they basically say that they're not

568

00:20:36,630 --> 00:20:34,240

religious but they might be spiritual

569

00:20:38,470 --> 00:20:36,640

but not religious and these people are

570

00:20:40,909 --> 00:20:38,480

called the nuns and they're called the

571

00:20:42,549 --> 00:20:40,919

nuns they're not n-u-n-s they're

572

00:20:44,630 --> 00:20:42,559

n-o-n-e-s

573

00:20:45,669 --> 00:20:44,640

and they're called that because when

574

00:20:51,350 --> 00:20:45,679

they

575

00:20:54,149 --> 00:20:51,360

religion so we have what's your religion

576

00:20:55,750 --> 00:20:54,159

none right so that's what makes them you

577

00:20:58,470 --> 00:20:55,760

know that's why they're called the nuns

578

00:21:00,710 --> 00:20:58,480

okay so this is definitely on the rise

579

00:21:02,870 --> 00:21:00,720

but the thing about this is that to us

580

00:21:05,350 --> 00:21:02,880

in religious studies it actually does

581

00:21:07,830 --> 00:21:05,360

not look secular because those people

582

00:21:10,390 --> 00:21:07,840

engage in yoga okay and they also

583

00:21:12,230 --> 00:21:10,400

believe in ufos right and so when you

584

00:21:14,149 --> 00:21:12,240

scratch the surface of belief in ufos

585

00:21:15,990 --> 00:21:14,159

you see like you know transcendent

586

00:21:18,070 --> 00:21:16,000

beliefs or beliefs and a transcendence

587

00:21:21,190 --> 00:21:18,080

of you know this um

588

00:21:23,110 --> 00:21:21,200

this advanced tech is somehow salvific

589

00:21:25,510 --> 00:21:23,120

right and things like that or on the

590

00:21:27,270 --> 00:21:25,520

other hand it's very bad you know it's

591

00:21:29,270 --> 00:21:27,280

like kind of evil or something like that

592

00:21:31,830 --> 00:21:29,280

so you do see a lot of themes there that

593

00:21:34,710 --> 00:21:31,840

appear to be religious like so i would

594

00:21:37,270 --> 00:21:34,720

contest that the rise of the nuns is

595

00:21:38,549 --> 00:21:37,280

actually a secularization

596

00:21:41,669 --> 00:21:38,559

um

597

00:21:42,470 --> 00:21:41,679

the rise of atheism i think that as you

598

00:21:44,950 --> 00:21:42,480

know

599

00:21:47,990 --> 00:21:44,960

i mean beliefs change

600

00:21:49,270 --> 00:21:48,000

atheism is something that

601
00:21:51,430 --> 00:21:49,280
um

602
00:21:52,789 --> 00:21:51,440
you know i wouldn't ascribe it i

603
00:21:56,230 --> 00:21:52,799
wouldn't say

604
00:21:58,310 --> 00:21:56,240
atheists are de facto more rational than

605
00:21:59,590 --> 00:21:58,320
religious people that's just not right

606
00:22:00,789 --> 00:21:59,600
that's not true

607
00:22:03,430 --> 00:22:00,799
um

608
00:22:05,830 --> 00:22:03,440
so i wouldn't ascribe the rise of

609
00:22:07,510 --> 00:22:05,840
atheism to the rise of

610
00:22:09,669 --> 00:22:07,520
kind of rationality or something like

611
00:22:11,830 --> 00:22:09,679
that because i know a lot of people who

612
00:22:13,830 --> 00:22:11,840
are

613
00:22:16,390 --> 00:22:13,840

not atheists

614

00:22:18,149 --> 00:22:16,400

they're either agnostic or theists and

615

00:22:20,149 --> 00:22:18,159

are very rational

616

00:22:21,990 --> 00:22:20,159

so but i mean it's just not who i know

617

00:22:23,190 --> 00:22:22,000

but it's also you know

618

00:22:26,230 --> 00:22:23,200

um

619

00:22:27,350 --> 00:22:26,240

these are generalizations that i think

620

00:22:28,630 --> 00:22:27,360

require

621

00:22:29,990 --> 00:22:28,640

a lot of

622

00:22:31,669 --> 00:22:30,000

we must we have to be really careful

623

00:22:33,270 --> 00:22:31,679

when we're talking about that but yeah i

624

00:22:35,669 --> 00:22:33,280

don't see that

625

00:22:37,510 --> 00:22:35,679

what's this association between religion

626

00:22:39,350 --> 00:22:37,520

and belief in ufos so for example you

627

00:22:40,950 --> 00:22:39,360

just said an atheist may believe in ufos

628

00:22:42,630 --> 00:22:40,960

and there's a religious like quality

629

00:22:44,630 --> 00:22:42,640

because they believe in a transcendent

630

00:22:47,270 --> 00:22:44,640

or they believe in transcendence okay so

631

00:22:48,870 --> 00:22:47,280

i just see that as it's broadly similar

632

00:22:50,710 --> 00:22:48,880

but i don't see it as being wholly

633

00:22:52,310 --> 00:22:50,720

similar so there must be more analogies

634

00:22:54,230 --> 00:22:52,320

than simply that so why don't you

635

00:22:56,870 --> 00:22:54,240

outline that for the audience and myself

636

00:22:58,390 --> 00:22:56,880

yeah of course okay so when you look at

637

00:23:00,230 --> 00:22:58,400

um

638

00:23:02,230 --> 00:23:00,240

when you look at

639

00:23:05,590 --> 00:23:02,240

religion and you look at

640

00:23:07,510 --> 00:23:05,600

belief in ufos okay so what you see

641

00:23:09,590 --> 00:23:07,520

first of all let's get rid of this idea

642

00:23:12,549 --> 00:23:09,600

that religion has to be exactly like

643

00:23:14,470 --> 00:23:12,559

christianity okay and instead let's look

644

00:23:17,350 --> 00:23:14,480

at religion as a set of beliefs and

645

00:23:19,270 --> 00:23:17,360

practices directed toward that which

646

00:23:21,750 --> 00:23:19,280

looks to be of transforming and

647

00:23:24,230 --> 00:23:21,760

transformative power okay because that's

648

00:23:25,830 --> 00:23:24,240

you know that includes then buddhism and

649

00:23:28,390 --> 00:23:25,840

you know some hinduism and things like

650

00:23:31,430 --> 00:23:28,400

that so other religions other than

651
00:23:33,110 --> 00:23:31,440
jewish christian islam okay so then you

652
00:23:34,710 --> 00:23:33,120
look at people who actually report

653
00:23:38,549 --> 00:23:34,720
seeing or being

654
00:23:41,669 --> 00:23:38,559
um in touch with inhabitants of ufos and

655
00:23:43,510 --> 00:23:41,679
a significant um percentage of them have

656
00:23:45,990 --> 00:23:43,520
a transformative experience after

657
00:23:48,149 --> 00:23:46,000
they've seen one okay they're like wow

658
00:23:50,310 --> 00:23:48,159
that really changed everything for me i

659
00:23:51,909 --> 00:23:50,320
just now know i mean i've talked to so

660
00:23:53,909 --> 00:23:51,919
many now thousands and thousands of

661
00:23:56,310 --> 00:23:53,919
people who have had experiences of

662
00:23:58,230 --> 00:23:56,320
either seeing a ufo or believing somehow

663
00:23:59,990 --> 00:23:58,240

that they're in contact with ufos now

664

00:24:02,310 --> 00:24:00,000

i'm not saying this is

665

00:24:04,789 --> 00:24:02,320

true or false because in my field we

666

00:24:07,270 --> 00:24:04,799

don't actually weigh in a very few of us

667

00:24:09,029 --> 00:24:07,280

weigh in on well you know trying to say

668

00:24:10,950 --> 00:24:09,039

this is a this exists or this doesn't

669

00:24:12,789 --> 00:24:10,960

exist you can't prove it right

670

00:24:14,230 --> 00:24:12,799

right now we just can't prove that

671

00:24:15,669 --> 00:24:14,240

so um

672

00:24:16,870 --> 00:24:15,679

you know it's the same with religion you

673

00:24:19,669 --> 00:24:16,880

can't prove

674

00:24:21,029 --> 00:24:19,679

god it exists or doesn't exist and so we

675

00:24:23,350 --> 00:24:21,039

just don't do that we just look at

676

00:24:24,789 --> 00:24:23,360

social effects but we also identify

677

00:24:26,789 --> 00:24:24,799

patterns so

678

00:24:28,710 --> 00:24:26,799

when people so this is what i saw when i

679

00:24:31,350 --> 00:24:28,720

started my work in

680

00:24:32,549 --> 00:24:31,360

looking at people who've seen ufos or

681

00:24:34,070 --> 00:24:32,559

believe that they're in touch with the

682

00:24:36,549 --> 00:24:34,080

inhabitants of ufos like

683

00:24:39,029 --> 00:24:36,559

extraterrestrials it i mean we already

684

00:24:41,590 --> 00:24:39,039

have religions based on ufos okay so we

685

00:24:44,870 --> 00:24:41,600

have nation of islam based on ufo

686

00:24:47,269 --> 00:24:44,880

sighting uh realism based on a ufo

687

00:24:50,470 --> 00:24:47,279

sighting okay so a lot of times people

688

00:24:52,630 --> 00:24:50,480

will have transcendent experiences

689

00:24:55,190 --> 00:24:52,640

either when they see a ufo or after

690

00:24:57,190 --> 00:24:55,200

they've seen the ufo so the transcendent

691

00:24:59,110 --> 00:24:57,200

experience that changes their lives

692

00:25:00,710 --> 00:24:59,120

that's like a religious conversion

693

00:25:02,070 --> 00:25:00,720

because that's you know if you look at

694

00:25:04,070 --> 00:25:02,080

the history of people who have been

695

00:25:05,510 --> 00:25:04,080

converted to religions you'll see that

696

00:25:07,909 --> 00:25:05,520

that's the type of experience that

697

00:25:09,269 --> 00:25:07,919

they're having and then a lot of times

698

00:25:11,029 --> 00:25:09,279

these people have

699

00:25:12,630 --> 00:25:11,039

intense

700

00:25:15,830 --> 00:25:12,640

uh long-term

701
00:25:18,149 --> 00:25:15,840
behavior changes okay where their value

702
00:25:21,350 --> 00:25:18,159
system changes like maybe they were

703
00:25:23,669 --> 00:25:21,360
really about making money you know um

704
00:25:26,789 --> 00:25:23,679
and you know and all of a sudden boom

705
00:25:27,750 --> 00:25:26,799
they have this experience of a ufo and

706
00:25:28,950 --> 00:25:27,760
um

707
00:25:31,669 --> 00:25:28,960
that you know these people are called

708
00:25:32,950 --> 00:25:31,679
experiencers by the way people who are

709
00:25:35,029 --> 00:25:32,960
um

710
00:25:36,630 --> 00:25:35,039
people who've seen or

711
00:25:38,230 --> 00:25:36,640
believe they're in conversation with

712
00:25:40,149 --> 00:25:38,240
inhabitants of ufos they're called

713
00:25:41,350 --> 00:25:40,159

experiencers and they've been around for

714

00:25:43,909 --> 00:25:41,360

a long time

715

00:25:45,590 --> 00:25:43,919

um but that you know right now that

716

00:25:48,149 --> 00:25:45,600

because of media

717

00:25:50,149 --> 00:25:48,159

and entertainment media

718

00:25:51,590 --> 00:25:50,159

uh people are more inclined to look at

719

00:25:53,750 --> 00:25:51,600

these events like when they see

720

00:25:55,350 --> 00:25:53,760

something like an aerial phenomena you

721

00:25:57,350 --> 00:25:55,360

know they're they're more inclined now

722

00:25:59,830 --> 00:25:57,360

to say if they can't identify it as a

723

00:26:01,669 --> 00:25:59,840

drone or an airplane or something like

724

00:26:03,510 --> 00:26:01,679

that they'll say oh it must be a ufo you

725

00:26:05,750 --> 00:26:03,520

know which is an unidentified flying

726
00:26:07,029 --> 00:26:05,760
object absolutely but then that there's

727
00:26:09,750 --> 00:26:07,039
a whole

728
00:26:10,630 --> 00:26:09,760
group of assumptions that they bring to

729
00:26:16,630 --> 00:26:10,640
that

730
00:26:19,430 --> 00:26:16,640
changed

731
00:26:22,149 --> 00:26:19,440
and that's why the ufo is now like a

732
00:26:23,909 --> 00:26:22,159
rising what i would call not a religion

733
00:26:25,750 --> 00:26:23,919
although we specifically have ufo

734
00:26:27,350 --> 00:26:25,760
religions i would call it the rise over

735
00:26:32,070 --> 00:26:27,360
religiosity

736
00:26:34,789 --> 00:26:32,080
yeah so religion looks very distinct and

737
00:26:37,190 --> 00:26:34,799
it kind of mimics or looks very similar

738
00:26:39,830 --> 00:26:37,200

to say a traditional religion like

739

00:26:42,630 --> 00:26:39,840

christianity in that you have a person

740

00:26:43,669 --> 00:26:42,640

who has seen a ufo

741

00:26:45,590 --> 00:26:43,679

and then

742

00:26:47,350 --> 00:26:45,600

um brings that information to other

743

00:26:49,190 --> 00:26:47,360

people and those people become converted

744

00:26:50,950 --> 00:26:49,200

to that religion let's say a nation of

745

00:26:52,789 --> 00:26:50,960

islam or something like that and then

746

00:26:54,630 --> 00:26:52,799

that's a very discreet

747

00:26:56,310 --> 00:26:54,640

uh set of beliefs and practices all

748

00:26:58,310 --> 00:26:56,320

right you're either a nation of islam

749

00:27:00,630 --> 00:26:58,320

person or you're not okay

750

00:27:04,630 --> 00:27:00,640

um but a religiosity

751
00:27:06,789 --> 00:27:04,640
is more like what we see with this uh

752
00:27:09,269 --> 00:27:06,799
spiritual but not religious community

753
00:27:11,590 --> 00:27:09,279
it's a set of beliefs and practices that

754
00:27:13,590 --> 00:27:11,600
people have that they don't have to

755
00:27:15,430 --> 00:27:13,600
ascribe to they don't say

756
00:27:16,310 --> 00:27:15,440
i absolutely believe

757
00:27:17,990 --> 00:27:16,320
in

758
00:27:20,789 --> 00:27:18,000
this person's

759
00:27:22,470 --> 00:27:20,799
idea of what the ufo message is it can

760
00:27:24,230 --> 00:27:22,480
be it can um

761
00:27:26,390 --> 00:27:24,240
it's basically

762
00:27:29,590 --> 00:27:26,400
it's not discrete

763
00:27:32,310 --> 00:27:29,600

it's a uh this dissemination of

764

00:27:35,590 --> 00:27:32,320

the beliefs and practices

765

00:27:38,070 --> 00:27:35,600

is decentralized there's no centralized

766

00:27:40,310 --> 00:27:38,080

belief structure or institution

767

00:27:43,350 --> 00:27:40,320

and um people get their information

768

00:27:44,549 --> 00:27:43,360

through each other on social media or

769

00:27:46,789 --> 00:27:44,559

through

770

00:27:49,269 --> 00:27:46,799

media like star wars or something like

771

00:27:51,750 --> 00:27:49,279

that right or through um documentaries

772

00:27:52,710 --> 00:27:51,760

that are supposed to actually be

773

00:27:55,750 --> 00:27:52,720

um

774

00:27:57,430 --> 00:27:55,760

non-fiction right even new york times

775

00:27:58,549 --> 00:27:57,440

you know where you see the tic tacs and

776

00:28:00,950 --> 00:27:58,559

things like that

777

00:28:02,630 --> 00:28:00,960

so and that's what i call a religiosity

778

00:28:04,230 --> 00:28:02,640

so a lot of people are having their

779

00:28:05,750 --> 00:28:04,240

lives completely

780

00:28:07,510 --> 00:28:05,760

or their let's put it this way that way

781

00:28:09,590 --> 00:28:07,520

they're having their basic truths and

782

00:28:12,870 --> 00:28:09,600

assumptions about reality shifted

783

00:28:15,750 --> 00:28:12,880

because of belief in extraterrestrials

784

00:28:17,750 --> 00:28:15,760

and that's that's what i see

785

00:28:19,269 --> 00:28:17,760

and you also mentioned the phrase that

786

00:28:21,430 --> 00:28:19,279

there's a transformative experience

787

00:28:22,789 --> 00:28:21,440

where they radically alter their beliefs

788

00:28:24,549 --> 00:28:22,799

or their

789

00:28:26,070 --> 00:28:24,559

outlook on life afterward i believe you

790

00:28:27,750 --> 00:28:26,080

said that was an element it's not a

791

00:28:28,710 --> 00:28:27,760

suggestion criteria but it's a necessary

792

00:28:32,950 --> 00:28:28,720

one

793

00:28:35,750 --> 00:28:32,960

it's it's a necessary well okay there

794

00:28:38,710 --> 00:28:35,760

are different you know um there are

795

00:28:40,870 --> 00:28:38,720

different varieties of belief in ets and

796

00:28:42,710 --> 00:28:40,880

ufos so some people believe that they

797

00:28:45,350 --> 00:28:42,720

were here in the past and maybe seated

798

00:28:47,430 --> 00:28:45,360

civilization actually uh dawkins has a

799

00:28:49,269 --> 00:28:47,440

video out there if you youtube it you

800

00:28:50,950 --> 00:28:49,279

know doc and zt where he basically

801
00:28:53,510 --> 00:28:50,960
suggests something like that

802
00:28:55,190 --> 00:28:53,520
um or that someday in the future maybe

803
00:28:57,190 --> 00:28:55,200
you know we'll be in contact with them

804
00:28:58,950 --> 00:28:57,200
or something like that or that they're

805
00:29:00,389 --> 00:28:58,960
out there but we'll just never be in

806
00:29:02,470 --> 00:29:00,399
contact with them because the universe

807
00:29:04,230 --> 00:29:02,480
is just you know huge

808
00:29:06,549 --> 00:29:04,240
um

809
00:29:08,310 --> 00:29:06,559
or they're in contact with us now okay

810
00:29:09,269 --> 00:29:08,320
so these are different ways that people

811
00:29:09,990 --> 00:29:09,279
believe

812
00:29:12,149 --> 00:29:10,000
in

813
00:29:14,149 --> 00:29:12,159

ufos and ets are those people who

814

00:29:16,630 --> 00:29:14,159

believe in the transformative experience

815

00:29:18,310 --> 00:29:16,640

of psychedelics somehow religious even

816

00:29:20,470 --> 00:29:18,320

if they're let's say one of those types

817

00:29:22,070 --> 00:29:20,480

who would be on the more atheistic end

818

00:29:23,909 --> 00:29:22,080

because the psychedelics have this

819

00:29:25,110 --> 00:29:23,919

quality of you ingest it sometimes you

820

00:29:27,029 --> 00:29:25,120

encounter some other being but you don't

821

00:29:29,430 --> 00:29:27,039

have to necessarily ascribe that to an

822

00:29:31,110 --> 00:29:29,440

objective reality maybe that's the

823

00:29:33,269 --> 00:29:31,120

union unconscious or just the

824

00:29:35,269 --> 00:29:33,279

unconscious without a union flare

825

00:29:37,909 --> 00:29:35,279

showing up and it's certainly

826

00:29:39,029 --> 00:29:37,919

transformative there's data about that

827

00:29:40,870 --> 00:29:39,039

does one

828

00:29:43,190 --> 00:29:40,880

who believes in the efficacy of

829

00:29:44,789 --> 00:29:43,200

psychedelics have some religiosity to

830

00:29:46,310 --> 00:29:44,799

them just because like i mentioned

831

00:29:47,830 --> 00:29:46,320

there's that criteria of transformative

832

00:29:50,389 --> 00:29:47,840

experience that radically

833

00:29:51,590 --> 00:29:50,399

yeah so um in the history of uh

834

00:29:54,789 --> 00:29:51,600

religious studies we could say

835

00:29:58,310 --> 00:29:54,799

absolutely um could we say that now

836

00:30:00,549 --> 00:29:58,320

uh of like european people european

837

00:30:03,430 --> 00:30:00,559

white people i guess you know americans

838

00:30:05,830 --> 00:30:03,440

canadians if you go down to brazil or

839

00:30:07,029 --> 00:30:05,840

central america and do ayahuasca and

840

00:30:09,590 --> 00:30:07,039

then see

841

00:30:12,149 --> 00:30:09,600

beings and things like that and then

842

00:30:13,750 --> 00:30:12,159

come back transformed but maybe don't

843

00:30:15,510 --> 00:30:13,760

believe in the objective reality of

844

00:30:17,990 --> 00:30:15,520

those beings okay so i would say that's

845

00:30:20,630 --> 00:30:18,000

not religious that's you know

846

00:30:22,630 --> 00:30:20,640

that's transformative no doubt um but

847

00:30:24,870 --> 00:30:22,640

within indigenous cultures

848

00:30:26,630 --> 00:30:24,880

especially like with native american the

849

00:30:29,909 --> 00:30:26,640

native american church and they use

850

00:30:31,590 --> 00:30:29,919

peyote in order to get in touch with

851
00:30:33,510 --> 00:30:31,600
what they believe to be presences that

852
00:30:35,830 --> 00:30:33,520
are sacred and then that absolutely

853
00:30:37,909 --> 00:30:35,840
transforms them and informs them as well

854
00:30:40,149 --> 00:30:37,919
and that's a religion okay and you can

855
00:30:42,549 --> 00:30:40,159
also see this within um

856
00:30:45,750 --> 00:30:42,559
even different forms of catholicism in

857
00:30:47,590 --> 00:30:45,760
oaxaca mexico so if you look at somebody

858
00:30:48,470 --> 00:30:47,600
like maria sabina who you probably don't

859
00:30:51,269 --> 00:30:48,480
know

860
00:30:52,950 --> 00:30:51,279
because she's fascinating so she's one

861
00:30:55,269 --> 00:30:52,960
of the most famous she is the most

862
00:30:57,990 --> 00:30:55,279
famous healer in mexico and i believe

863
00:30:59,830 --> 00:30:58,000

she died in the 1980s but um

864

00:31:02,470 --> 00:30:59,840

her whole life she was uh she used

865

00:31:04,310 --> 00:31:02,480

psilocybin to heal people and people

866

00:31:07,190 --> 00:31:04,320

came from all over mexico to be healed

867

00:31:09,029 --> 00:31:07,200

by her and she called the the beings

868

00:31:11,430 --> 00:31:09,039

that she believed she was in contact

869

00:31:12,789 --> 00:31:11,440

through eating psilocybin or drinking

870

00:31:15,510 --> 00:31:12,799

psilocybin tea

871

00:31:17,190 --> 00:31:15,520

um she called these beings little saints

872

00:31:19,590 --> 00:31:17,200

and that's absolutely a religion right

873

00:31:21,510 --> 00:31:19,600

there and in fact believe it or not it's

874

00:31:24,310 --> 00:31:21,520

a it's a denomination it's a form of

875

00:31:26,789 --> 00:31:24,320

catholicism okay and so you can even see

876

00:31:28,789 --> 00:31:26,799

cathedrals down in oaxaca that actually

877

00:31:30,549 --> 00:31:28,799

have mushrooms put into them because

878

00:31:32,470 --> 00:31:30,559

they were built by the indigenous people

879

00:31:33,990 --> 00:31:32,480

and this was part of their religion so

880

00:31:35,909 --> 00:31:34,000

when the spanish came and said you know

881

00:31:37,909 --> 00:31:35,919

build this cathedral for us they had no

882

00:31:41,029 --> 00:31:37,919

clue that they were actually in laying

883

00:31:42,630 --> 00:31:41,039

all these like you know mushrooms in the

884

00:31:45,350 --> 00:31:42,640

architecture and you can actually go

885

00:31:47,750 --> 00:31:45,360

down still and see that so yeah so this

886

00:31:49,590 --> 00:31:47,760

arises i mean it could be a religion

887

00:31:51,430 --> 00:31:49,600

curve do you see what i'm saying it just

888

00:31:52,630 --> 00:31:51,440

depends on whether or not you believe

889

00:31:54,549 --> 00:31:52,640

that it's a

890

00:31:56,630 --> 00:31:54,559

objective reality that's what a religion

891

00:31:59,029 --> 00:31:56,640

has it has this idea that there's

892

00:32:01,110 --> 00:31:59,039

something it's not subjective there's no

893

00:32:03,590 --> 00:32:01,120

subjective transformation there's both

894

00:32:05,909 --> 00:32:03,600

an objective reality that transforms you

895

00:32:09,029 --> 00:32:05,919

subjectively and then you become

896

00:32:11,830 --> 00:32:09,039

transformed but this thing is objective

897

00:32:15,269 --> 00:32:11,840

now i know people who are people here in

898

00:32:16,710 --> 00:32:15,279

north america who do ayahuasca together

899

00:32:18,389 --> 00:32:16,720

have the same visions even though they

900

00:32:20,230 --> 00:32:18,399

don't talk to each other and that

901
00:32:22,470 --> 00:32:20,240
reinforces their belief that there's an

902
00:32:25,830 --> 00:32:22,480
objective reality to this ayahuasca and

903
00:32:27,669 --> 00:32:25,840
they form churches around this okay so

904
00:32:29,110 --> 00:32:27,679
yeah so there's a lot of religion going

905
00:32:31,269 --> 00:32:29,120
on in there whether or not you can

906
00:32:33,990 --> 00:32:31,279
discreetly say this is a discreet

907
00:32:35,590 --> 00:32:34,000
religion and this is why it's just much

908
00:32:37,909 --> 00:32:35,600
more vague than that i know you're

909
00:32:40,789 --> 00:32:37,919
scientist so this is kind of like you

910
00:32:42,710 --> 00:32:40,799
know it it's just not as cut and dry as

911
00:32:45,029 --> 00:32:42,720
we like to say you know oh this is a

912
00:32:47,430 --> 00:32:45,039
religion and this is not a religion and

913
00:32:49,590 --> 00:32:47,440

there are you know it's it's um i think

914

00:32:51,430 --> 00:32:49,600

it has to do with the objective reality

915

00:32:53,830 --> 00:32:51,440

of the you know whether or not these

916

00:32:55,509 --> 00:32:53,840

people believe it's objectively true

917

00:32:57,029 --> 00:32:55,519

and again it could be or it could not be

918

00:32:58,710 --> 00:32:57,039

i don't know we don't actually weigh in

919

00:33:00,230 --> 00:32:58,720

on that but i think it's fascinating

920

00:33:02,870 --> 00:33:00,240

that's part of the reason i find ufos

921

00:33:06,630 --> 00:33:02,880

fascinating is because at this moment in

922

00:33:07,509 --> 00:33:06,640

time what do we have we do have like

923

00:33:09,750 --> 00:33:07,519

people

924

00:33:11,509 --> 00:33:09,760

who are coming out scientists like dr

925

00:33:13,430 --> 00:33:11,519

gary nolan who by the way was in

926

00:33:16,230 --> 00:33:13,440

american cosmic he's james in american

927

00:33:19,190 --> 00:33:16,240

cosmic um my book and i traveled around

928

00:33:21,669 --> 00:33:19,200

with him and he's a sports car

929

00:33:25,029 --> 00:33:21,679

yeah he's got

930

00:33:27,110 --> 00:33:25,039

i think he has a new one now um

931

00:33:29,430 --> 00:33:27,120

but he had one back then too

932

00:33:31,269 --> 00:33:29,440

and um

933

00:33:32,789 --> 00:33:31,279

so well that kind of like threw me off

934

00:33:34,870 --> 00:33:32,799

of what i was going to say sorry i'm so

935

00:33:36,149 --> 00:33:34,880

sorry

936

00:33:37,990 --> 00:33:36,159

you're saying so there's credible

937

00:33:39,669 --> 00:33:38,000

scientists yeah yeah okay so you have

938

00:33:42,310 --> 00:33:39,679

people yeah and you also have you know

939

00:33:44,230 --> 00:33:42,320

these big news outlets that people trust

940

00:33:45,909 --> 00:33:44,240

for good or bad right like new york

941

00:33:47,830 --> 00:33:45,919

times and things like that and they're

942

00:33:49,350 --> 00:33:47,840

basically saying yeah this is real you

943

00:33:51,430 --> 00:33:49,360

know these things exist and they're real

944

00:33:53,029 --> 00:33:51,440

so to me as a person who studies

945

00:33:55,110 --> 00:33:53,039

religion this is the first time in my

946

00:33:57,909 --> 00:33:55,120

life that i've actually seen something

947

00:34:00,070 --> 00:33:57,919

that's religious like this religiosity

948

00:34:02,870 --> 00:34:00,080

that's hooking onto

949

00:34:04,549 --> 00:34:02,880

an objective reality and this is

950

00:34:06,789 --> 00:34:04,559

transforming people

951
00:34:08,869 --> 00:34:06,799
right as we speak and so i think that

952
00:34:11,030 --> 00:34:08,879
you know carl jung back in the day you

953
00:34:13,430 --> 00:34:11,040
know a long time ago in the 1940s he

954
00:34:15,990 --> 00:34:13,440
basically said how lucky are we

955
00:34:17,669 --> 00:34:16,000
that we get to now see we get to now be

956
00:34:18,550 --> 00:34:17,679
at the very beginning of this new belief

957
00:34:20,710 --> 00:34:18,560
system

958
00:34:23,190 --> 00:34:20,720
little did he know how intense it was

959
00:34:26,310 --> 00:34:23,200
gonna get right and so that's uh i think

960
00:34:29,829 --> 00:34:26,320
that we're at a really fascinating point

961
00:34:31,589 --> 00:34:29,839
and as lucky for me i feel like i caught

962
00:34:34,389 --> 00:34:31,599
the wave of it right before it happened

963
00:34:36,869 --> 00:34:34,399

i caught it with american cosmic in and

964

00:34:39,589 --> 00:34:36,879

believe me i took heat for it so you

965

00:34:42,069 --> 00:34:39,599

know i'm here hanging out with gary

966

00:34:44,710 --> 00:34:42,079

nolan from stanford you know we're going

967

00:34:46,869 --> 00:34:44,720

into the new mexico desert with somebody

968

00:34:49,909 --> 00:34:46,879

somebody who is affiliated with our

969

00:34:52,790 --> 00:34:49,919

space program and basically using these

970

00:34:56,790 --> 00:34:52,800

medical med uh metal detectors looking

971

00:34:59,030 --> 00:34:56,800

for this debris from crash saucers right

972

00:35:01,109 --> 00:34:59,040

uh at a site that's not roswell but is

973

00:35:02,470 --> 00:35:01,119

one of the sites that's you know where a

974

00:35:05,030 --> 00:35:02,480

crash is supposed to have landed in the

975

00:35:06,870 --> 00:35:05,040

1940s now to me this was all a myth

976

00:35:09,589 --> 00:35:06,880

right and i was going out there to

977

00:35:12,310 --> 00:35:09,599

understand how somebody as amazing as

978

00:35:14,550 --> 00:35:12,320

gary and as amazing as tyler i call him

979

00:35:16,470 --> 00:35:14,560

in my book he hasn't come out as gary's

980

00:35:18,710 --> 00:35:16,480

come out as himself so i can talk about

981

00:35:20,550 --> 00:35:18,720

him but the other person hasn't i'm like

982

00:35:21,589 --> 00:35:20,560

how do these people who are obviously

983

00:35:23,430 --> 00:35:21,599

rational

984

00:35:26,470 --> 00:35:23,440

how are they believing this that was my

985

00:35:27,349 --> 00:35:26,480

question because this is truly strange

986

00:35:29,589 --> 00:35:27,359

and

987

00:35:31,990 --> 00:35:29,599

i was just i felt like i was a walking

988

00:35:33,670 --> 00:35:32,000

question mark like constantly just what

989

00:35:35,109 --> 00:35:33,680

you know what is are you kidding you

990

00:35:37,270 --> 00:35:35,119

really believe this yes they really

991

00:35:40,790 --> 00:35:37,280

believe this in fact they they put these

992

00:35:42,470 --> 00:35:40,800

you know things into different types of

993

00:35:44,710 --> 00:35:42,480

microscopes and you know they looked at

994

00:35:46,870 --> 00:35:44,720

these in different ways and they're like

995

00:35:49,910 --> 00:35:46,880

yeah this is a these these parts are

996

00:35:51,750 --> 00:35:49,920

anomalous and we believe that they're

997

00:35:54,550 --> 00:35:51,760

they're not earthly and things like that

998

00:35:55,990 --> 00:35:54,560

i mean it was pretty crazy so to me

999

00:35:58,630 --> 00:35:56,000

this is now

1000

00:36:01,270 --> 00:35:58,640

uh becoming something that's being

1001

00:36:03,589 --> 00:36:01,280

almost like mass-marketed like through

1002

00:36:05,349 --> 00:36:03,599

media because you know now we don't have

1003

00:36:07,990 --> 00:36:05,359

the same type of media that we had in

1004

00:36:10,390 --> 00:36:08,000

the 1950s and 60s where things were slow

1005

00:36:12,630 --> 00:36:10,400

things are almost instantaneous now so

1006

00:36:15,030 --> 00:36:12,640

when dr gary nolan would say publishes a

1007

00:36:17,349 --> 00:36:15,040

paper boom everybody reads it right and

1008

00:36:19,510 --> 00:36:17,359

now everybody has this knowledge and so

1009

00:36:22,390 --> 00:36:19,520

we're seeing kind of like um

1010

00:36:24,550 --> 00:36:22,400

a bunch of changes happening at once and

1011

00:36:27,270 --> 00:36:24,560

i find it fascinating for religion for

1012

00:36:29,430 --> 00:36:27,280

this kind of what i call a religiosity

1013

00:36:31,910 --> 00:36:29,440

it's definitely not a religion in the

1014

00:36:35,030 --> 00:36:31,920

old time way i believe it's a it's the

1015

00:36:35,990 --> 00:36:35,040

formation of a new type of transcendent

1016

00:36:37,750 --> 00:36:36,000

religion

1017

00:36:38,950 --> 00:36:37,760

a couple of questions so one is you

1018

00:36:40,310 --> 00:36:38,960

mentioned that you took some flack i

1019

00:36:41,670 --> 00:36:40,320

believe you said you took some heat oh

1020

00:36:43,030 --> 00:36:41,680

yeah because of the release of the book

1021

00:36:44,550 --> 00:36:43,040

where did you take the flak from who

1022

00:36:45,829 --> 00:36:44,560

gave you this heat

1023

00:36:47,589 --> 00:36:45,839

sure okay

1024

00:36:49,510 --> 00:36:47,599

so um you have to understand that i am

1025

00:36:52,870 --> 00:36:49,520

not the only professor who's delved into

1026

00:36:54,950 --> 00:36:52,880

this and gotten heat for it so

1027

00:36:56,550 --> 00:36:54,960

and i don't now because obviously

1028

00:36:58,310 --> 00:36:56,560

there's a lot out there now the

1029

00:37:00,150 --> 00:36:58,320

government has said yeah we have some

1030

00:37:02,390 --> 00:37:00,160

cases that we just don't can't explain

1031

00:37:04,470 --> 00:37:02,400

and things like that so thankfully my

1032

00:37:06,950 --> 00:37:04,480

book got retro

1033

00:37:09,190 --> 00:37:06,960

credibility right so it came out before

1034

00:37:10,630 --> 00:37:09,200

all of this happened and then it

1035

00:37:12,550 --> 00:37:10,640

happened you know just within a couple

1036

00:37:13,990 --> 00:37:12,560

years all right so who did i get heat

1037

00:37:17,109 --> 00:37:14,000

from so um

1038

00:37:19,030 --> 00:37:17,119

i was a chair of my department and i was

1039

00:37:21,670 --> 00:37:19,040

a full professor when i was doing this

1040

00:37:23,589 --> 00:37:21,680

research and i'd won the research awards

1041

00:37:25,750 --> 00:37:23,599

at my university and i was a well-known

1042

00:37:26,950 --> 00:37:25,760

professor in catholic history and i

1043

00:37:28,710 --> 00:37:26,960

published with

1044

00:37:31,270 --> 00:37:28,720

oxford right so

1045

00:37:32,710 --> 00:37:31,280

i was already pretty upset that i i

1046

00:37:34,470 --> 00:37:32,720

didn't care if people were going to give

1047

00:37:37,109 --> 00:37:34,480

me flack because i knew that my

1048

00:37:39,510 --> 00:37:37,119

methodology was sound so i was okay with

1049

00:37:40,390 --> 00:37:39,520

it but i'd go to

1050

00:37:43,349 --> 00:37:40,400

a

1051
00:37:47,430 --> 00:37:45,430
i would go to conferences

1052
00:37:48,230 --> 00:37:47,440
and people would

1053
00:37:51,109 --> 00:37:48,240
would

1054
00:37:53,270 --> 00:37:51,119
call the work the you know the research

1055
00:37:54,550 --> 00:37:53,280
they'd say that's interesting and if

1056
00:37:56,630 --> 00:37:54,560
you're in philosophy you know what that

1057
00:37:58,550 --> 00:37:56,640
means that means wow

1058
00:37:59,750 --> 00:37:58,560
totally weird like not interesting at

1059
00:38:01,589 --> 00:37:59,760
all kind of thing

1060
00:38:03,670 --> 00:38:01,599
and so um

1061
00:38:06,710 --> 00:38:03,680
and i get this a lot but i was still i

1062
00:38:08,230 --> 00:38:06,720
still knew that i that it was it's not

1063
00:38:10,390 --> 00:38:08,240

that bad

1064

00:38:12,230 --> 00:38:10,400

no i know i mean i mean yeah there's no

1065

00:38:14,470 --> 00:38:12,240

like you know uh

1066

00:38:16,230 --> 00:38:14,480

funding that's taken away a lot of but i

1067

00:38:18,470 --> 00:38:16,240

would i didn't tell a lot of people what

1068

00:38:20,790 --> 00:38:18,480

i was doing and then the book comes out

1069

00:38:22,710 --> 00:38:20,800

and honestly i thought maybe 10 people

1070

00:38:25,030 --> 00:38:22,720

would read it like you know it's an

1071

00:38:26,870 --> 00:38:25,040

academic book and i thought it was

1072

00:38:29,270 --> 00:38:26,880

pretty obscure in terms of like talking

1073

00:38:30,790 --> 00:38:29,280

about how technology is shifting the

1074

00:38:33,510 --> 00:38:30,800

ways in which people think and i was

1075

00:38:36,230 --> 00:38:33,520

taking the ufo as an example of this but

1076

00:38:38,390 --> 00:38:36,240

um but it just kind of

1077

00:38:40,790 --> 00:38:38,400

went way beyond what i had thought so

1078

00:38:42,150 --> 00:38:40,800

that's how i took the heat um i had a

1079

00:38:43,670 --> 00:38:42,160

lot of

1080

00:38:44,790 --> 00:38:43,680

people

1081

00:38:47,430 --> 00:38:44,800

um

1082

00:38:49,270 --> 00:38:47,440

i guess tell me that i'd gone this is

1083

00:38:51,910 --> 00:38:49,280

such a terrible term

1084

00:38:55,270 --> 00:38:51,920

and i hate this term but this was said

1085

00:38:57,670 --> 00:38:55,280

um you've gone native right you know in

1086

00:38:58,710 --> 00:38:57,680

in anthropology this means that you now

1087

00:39:00,310 --> 00:38:58,720

believe

1088

00:39:01,670 --> 00:39:00,320

the people that you're studying you know

1089

00:39:03,589 --> 00:39:01,680

are are

1090

00:39:04,790 --> 00:39:03,599

what they're saying is true and this is

1091

00:39:06,069 --> 00:39:04,800

something you just are you're not

1092

00:39:08,470 --> 00:39:06,079

supposed to do

1093

00:39:11,670 --> 00:39:08,480

and you know it's a completely horrible

1094

00:39:14,790 --> 00:39:11,680

racist term and um that was said of me

1095

00:39:16,069 --> 00:39:14,800

things like that so um

1096

00:39:17,190 --> 00:39:16,079

those that's the kind of heat that i

1097

00:39:18,950 --> 00:39:17,200

took

1098

00:39:20,870 --> 00:39:18,960

so that's from the academic community or

1099

00:39:22,630 --> 00:39:20,880

a subset of the academic community what

1100

00:39:24,710 --> 00:39:22,640

about from the public

1101

00:39:26,230 --> 00:39:24,720

so for example i imagine that there i

1102

00:39:28,630 --> 00:39:26,240

know gary gets this but i know many

1103

00:39:29,829 --> 00:39:28,640

people get this plenty where there's

1104

00:39:32,150 --> 00:39:29,839

there are the people who consider

1105

00:39:33,270 --> 00:39:32,160

themselves to be the rational skeptics

1106

00:39:34,710 --> 00:39:33,280

where

1107

00:39:36,230 --> 00:39:34,720

are the rational skeptics of the sort

1108

00:39:38,230 --> 00:39:36,240

who only follow where the evidence leads

1109

00:39:40,310 --> 00:39:38,240

them and this is all woo because there's

1110

00:39:42,069 --> 00:39:40,320

such a paucity of evidence and you're

1111

00:39:43,910 --> 00:39:42,079

believing people based on testimony and

1112

00:39:46,390 --> 00:39:43,920

that's not what one does in

1113

00:39:48,550 --> 00:39:46,400

in science and it's not replicable etc

1114

00:39:50,069 --> 00:39:48,560

and and and partly that's true but then

1115

00:39:51,990 --> 00:39:50,079

the dismissal of it i don't agree with

1116

00:39:53,510 --> 00:39:52,000

the deriding and the

1117

00:39:54,710 --> 00:39:53,520

and the snide remarks to come along with

1118

00:39:56,390 --> 00:39:54,720

that so did you were you on the

1119

00:39:57,750 --> 00:39:56,400

receiving end of any

1120

00:39:59,270 --> 00:39:57,760

of those

1121

00:40:01,589 --> 00:39:59,280

oh definitely i think that a lot of

1122

00:40:02,870 --> 00:40:01,599

people will say that

1123

00:40:03,990 --> 00:40:02,880

it's

1124

00:40:06,069 --> 00:40:04,000

you know

1125

00:40:07,589 --> 00:40:06,079

i mean let's take the rational

1126
00:40:09,750 --> 00:40:07,599
you know the approach that this is not

1127
00:40:12,550 --> 00:40:09,760
rational in my opinion that's completely

1128
00:40:14,550 --> 00:40:12,560
rational like if you're seeing things

1129
00:40:17,190 --> 00:40:14,560
and you're getting results let's take

1130
00:40:18,630 --> 00:40:17,200
this the space program our united states

1131
00:40:21,109 --> 00:40:18,640
space program and the russian space

1132
00:40:23,430 --> 00:40:21,119
program as an example of this okay and

1133
00:40:25,990 --> 00:40:23,440
when i say an example of this what

1134
00:40:28,630 --> 00:40:26,000
an example of

1135
00:40:31,349 --> 00:40:28,640
um basically people not following the

1136
00:40:34,150 --> 00:40:31,359
evidence okay so the evidence is this

1137
00:40:36,950 --> 00:40:34,160
that the people who founded our space

1138
00:40:39,109 --> 00:40:36,960

programs did a lot of weird science

1139

00:40:41,270 --> 00:40:39,119

woo science i would call it woo science

1140

00:40:43,109 --> 00:40:41,280

and they still continue to do that tyler

1141

00:40:45,349 --> 00:40:43,119

is an example of somebody who's doing

1142

00:40:47,670 --> 00:40:45,359

weird science you can't replicate what

1143

00:40:49,030 --> 00:40:47,680

he did with jack parsons who founded our

1144

00:40:51,910 --> 00:40:49,040

space program

1145

00:40:54,069 --> 00:40:51,920

uh werner von braun founded you know he

1146

00:40:57,589 --> 00:40:54,079

was german but he came over to our space

1147

00:40:59,990 --> 00:40:57,599

program um and then um constantine

1148

00:41:02,710 --> 00:41:00,000

jakovsky he founded the russian space

1149

00:41:05,750 --> 00:41:02,720

program all these people created

1150

00:41:07,670 --> 00:41:05,760

the calculations that would get us off

1151
00:41:09,829 --> 00:41:07,680
of earth right that would get us up into

1152
00:41:11,430 --> 00:41:09,839
space okay well that's

1153
00:41:13,910 --> 00:41:11,440
big okay

1154
00:41:14,870 --> 00:41:13,920
and they did this through means that

1155
00:41:17,430 --> 00:41:14,880
looked

1156
00:41:19,430 --> 00:41:17,440
irrational they had techniques that they

1157
00:41:21,109 --> 00:41:19,440
used and as a person who studies

1158
00:41:23,349 --> 00:41:21,119
religion these are identifiable

1159
00:41:25,670 --> 00:41:23,359
techniques these are body techniques so

1160
00:41:26,630 --> 00:41:25,680
they're using a lot of what we would

1161
00:41:28,950 --> 00:41:26,640
call

1162
00:41:30,069 --> 00:41:28,960
you know like eschesis that's a greek

1163
00:41:31,430 --> 00:41:30,079

word for

1164

00:41:36,390 --> 00:41:31,440

um

1165

00:41:37,270 --> 00:41:36,400

disciplined with respect to

1166

00:41:41,109 --> 00:41:37,280

your

1167

00:41:43,030 --> 00:41:41,119

thoughts so they were going into some

1168

00:41:46,309 --> 00:41:43,040

kind of almost like an altered state of

1169

00:41:49,190 --> 00:41:46,319

consciousness at least jack parsons was

1170

00:41:52,230 --> 00:41:49,200

and then creating these you know kind of

1171

00:41:54,470 --> 00:41:52,240

downloading this information um well

1172

00:41:56,550 --> 00:41:54,480

what what does that say um i just

1173

00:41:59,430 --> 00:41:56,560

recently given a talk and i made this

1174

00:42:01,190 --> 00:41:59,440

case i said that's where the data leads

1175

00:42:03,910 --> 00:42:01,200

us i mean if we're rational we're going

1176
00:42:05,910 --> 00:42:03,920
to say yeah you can't replicate that but

1177
00:42:07,670 --> 00:42:05,920
that's where the the data says that

1178
00:42:10,309 --> 00:42:07,680
those things actually work like those

1179
00:42:11,270 --> 00:42:10,319
kinds of you know um i spoke to carrie

1180
00:42:13,430 --> 00:42:11,280
mullis

1181
00:42:14,870 --> 00:42:13,440
here i'm going to

1182
00:42:17,109 --> 00:42:14,880
i don't know if you can hear that can

1183
00:42:19,270 --> 00:42:17,119
you hear that no no no oh okay never

1184
00:42:21,349 --> 00:42:19,280
mind then um

1185
00:42:23,750 --> 00:42:21,359
all right carrie mullis he is a nobel

1186
00:42:26,630 --> 00:42:23,760
prize winning winning chemist right so

1187
00:42:28,550 --> 00:42:26,640
he is uh he discovered the polymerase

1188
00:42:29,430 --> 00:42:28,560

chain reaction all right

1189

00:42:31,829 --> 00:42:29,440

now

1190

00:42:34,150 --> 00:42:31,839

i suggest to your listeners that they go

1191

00:42:36,470 --> 00:42:34,160

check out his webpage carrie mullis

1192

00:42:38,390 --> 00:42:36,480

where he talks about he died two years

1193

00:42:41,109 --> 00:42:38,400

ago um but he basically talks about

1194

00:42:43,430 --> 00:42:41,119

creativity and his means of being

1195

00:42:46,069 --> 00:42:43,440

creative was exactly like tyler's means

1196

00:42:47,829 --> 00:42:46,079

of being creative and very similar to

1197

00:42:50,790 --> 00:42:47,839

the space program you know people in the

1198

00:42:52,950 --> 00:42:50,800

space program and he's a genius okay and

1199

00:42:55,430 --> 00:42:52,960

so what i'm saying is this i'm not a

1200

00:42:57,030 --> 00:42:55,440

scientist but i'm saying to scientists

1201

00:42:59,349 --> 00:42:57,040

the data looks

1202

00:43:00,790 --> 00:42:59,359

weird right it looks weird but i think

1203

00:43:01,990 --> 00:43:00,800

it and it looks like you know these

1204

00:43:04,470 --> 00:43:02,000

people are doing things that are not

1205

00:43:06,630 --> 00:43:04,480

rational but to a person in my field

1206

00:43:08,870 --> 00:43:06,640

these things are actually

1207

00:43:10,390 --> 00:43:08,880

patterns and why would you ignore those

1208

00:43:11,430 --> 00:43:10,400

patterns if they're giving these amazing

1209

00:43:12,870 --> 00:43:11,440

results

1210

00:43:13,990 --> 00:43:12,880

if you're actually you know if the

1211

00:43:15,589 --> 00:43:14,000

results

1212

00:43:16,790 --> 00:43:15,599

are something that you would you know

1213

00:43:20,309 --> 00:43:16,800

you want

1214

00:43:22,870 --> 00:43:20,319

why discount than the the body practices

1215

00:43:26,150 --> 00:43:22,880

that they're engaged in that's my point

1216

00:43:28,150 --> 00:43:26,160

and so i think that is actually rational

1217

00:43:29,589 --> 00:43:28,160

there's there's rationality to the woo

1218

00:43:31,510 --> 00:43:29,599

let's put it that way

1219

00:43:33,510 --> 00:43:31,520

so what if someone says okay the fact

1220

00:43:35,349 --> 00:43:33,520

that these practices exist and then

1221

00:43:37,750 --> 00:43:35,359

instigate some creative or that spur

1222

00:43:38,790 --> 00:43:37,760

some creative insight it doesn't mean

1223

00:43:40,309 --> 00:43:38,800

that

1224

00:43:42,790 --> 00:43:40,319

what they think is occurring is

1225

00:43:45,750 --> 00:43:42,800

necessarily occurring or is objective

1226

00:43:47,990 --> 00:43:45,760

and many creative people have practices

1227

00:43:50,550 --> 00:43:48,000

that are deviating and peculiar even

1228

00:43:52,069 --> 00:43:50,560

newton he engaged in alchemy and let's

1229

00:43:53,990 --> 00:43:52,079

imagine that alchemy served as the

1230

00:43:56,150 --> 00:43:54,000

inspiration for calculus it doesn't lend

1231

00:43:58,390 --> 00:43:56,160

credence to the objective validity of

1232

00:43:59,910 --> 00:43:58,400

alchemy it just means that just like wim

1233

00:44:01,829 --> 00:43:59,920

hof can say that hey you may have a

1234

00:44:03,589 --> 00:44:01,839

creative insight if you run for a while

1235

00:44:05,349 --> 00:44:03,599

then jump into a cold bath

1236

00:44:06,870 --> 00:44:05,359

maybe that's true and there's an

1237

00:44:10,550 --> 00:44:06,880

extremely tight relationship between our

1238

00:44:12,309 --> 00:44:10,560

body and our our minds and it doesn't

1239

00:44:13,670 --> 00:44:12,319

necessarily mean that

1240

00:44:15,589 --> 00:44:13,680

there

1241

00:44:17,190 --> 00:44:15,599

even if it's consistent consistently

1242

00:44:18,550 --> 00:44:17,200

when you jump in that bath consistently

1243

00:44:19,829 --> 00:44:18,560

when you perform alchemy consistently

1244

00:44:22,069 --> 00:44:19,839

when you meditate in this way and and

1245

00:44:23,589 --> 00:44:22,079

supposedly talk to beings and so on even

1246

00:44:24,950 --> 00:44:23,599

if that's the case it doesn't mean that

1247

00:44:26,550 --> 00:44:24,960

the mechanisms that you think are

1248

00:44:27,990 --> 00:44:26,560

working are the reasons it just means

1249

00:44:29,990 --> 00:44:28,000

the practice work

1250

00:44:31,510 --> 00:44:30,000

i totally agree with that yeah i'm on

1251
00:44:33,829 --> 00:44:31,520
board with that in fact i would suggest

1252
00:44:35,990 --> 00:44:33,839
that that's what we that's the type you

1253
00:44:37,750 --> 00:44:36,000
see to to me you're thinking like a

1254
00:44:39,750 --> 00:44:37,760
person in religious studies

1255
00:44:41,670 --> 00:44:39,760
you're saying there are patterns here

1256
00:44:44,390 --> 00:44:41,680
and the patterns have to do with some

1257
00:44:46,870 --> 00:44:44,400
body practices right excuses body

1258
00:44:48,630 --> 00:44:46,880
practices but this body but the body

1259
00:44:50,230 --> 00:44:48,640
practices are different for each of

1260
00:44:52,710 --> 00:44:50,240
those people and they're kind of strange

1261
00:44:54,630 --> 00:44:52,720
like if you took jack parsons he did a

1262
00:44:57,030 --> 00:44:54,640
lot of really weird things i would not

1263
00:44:58,950 --> 00:44:57,040

want to have hung out with him right so

1264

00:45:01,109 --> 00:44:58,960

you know he's part of some you know

1265

00:45:03,990 --> 00:45:01,119

aleister crowley and people like that i

1266

00:45:06,550 --> 00:45:04,000

mean frankly very very different than

1267

00:45:09,349 --> 00:45:06,560

constantine tchaikovsky who does very

1268

00:45:12,069 --> 00:45:09,359

similar ritualistic things but they have

1269

00:45:14,150 --> 00:45:12,079

they are in no way does he view it as a

1270

00:45:16,470 --> 00:45:14,160

new form of religion you know he thought

1271

00:45:18,230 --> 00:45:16,480

of his as christianity so do you see

1272

00:45:21,430 --> 00:45:18,240

what i'm saying and then when tyler's

1273

00:45:24,710 --> 00:45:21,440

doing it here in the you know 2000s he's

1274

00:45:26,470 --> 00:45:24,720

doing very similar things but he's not

1275

00:45:28,390 --> 00:45:26,480

he doesn't think of it as aleister

1276

00:45:31,270 --> 00:45:28,400

crowley he would he would be he would

1277

00:45:33,190 --> 00:45:31,280

probably be horrified to even think that

1278

00:45:33,990 --> 00:45:33,200

it had anything to do with jack parsons

1279

00:45:35,670 --> 00:45:34,000

right

1280

00:45:37,750 --> 00:45:35,680

so what i'm saying is i agree with you

1281

00:45:40,069 --> 00:45:37,760

entirely i think that what we need to do

1282

00:45:42,150 --> 00:45:40,079

is we need to identify that these people

1283

00:45:43,990 --> 00:45:42,160

do these things and what are these

1284

00:45:46,630 --> 00:45:44,000

things and are there patterns yes there

1285

00:45:49,030 --> 00:45:46,640

are patterns but what they specifically

1286

00:45:51,349 --> 00:45:49,040

believe about them is based on their own

1287

00:45:54,790 --> 00:45:51,359

interpretive framework so jack parsons

1288

00:45:57,030 --> 00:45:54,800

happened to be in la in the early 20th

1289

00:45:59,750 --> 00:45:57,040

century where there was a belief system

1290

00:46:02,470 --> 00:45:59,760

in place for him to kind of hook into um

1291

00:46:04,550 --> 00:46:02,480

if you look at do you know ramanujan the

1292

00:46:06,790 --> 00:46:04,560

mathematician okay he thought that the

1293

00:46:08,870 --> 00:46:06,800

goddess lakshmi was whispering those

1294

00:46:11,510 --> 00:46:08,880

calculations the math calculations

1295

00:46:13,349 --> 00:46:11,520

brilliant math genius into his ears so

1296

00:46:14,390 --> 00:46:13,359

that was his interpretive framework you

1297

00:46:17,030 --> 00:46:14,400

see what i'm saying

1298

00:46:19,510 --> 00:46:17,040

um also i when i was doing american

1299

00:46:22,230 --> 00:46:19,520

cosmic i was reading up on creativity

1300

00:46:24,630 --> 00:46:22,240

and um i forgot the name of the um the

1301

00:46:26,870 --> 00:46:24,640

person whose work i had read but she was

1302

00:46:29,030 --> 00:46:26,880

really she's really good um and it's

1303

00:46:31,349 --> 00:46:29,040

it's there's is cited there in american

1304

00:46:33,030 --> 00:46:31,359

cosmic but basically she said that if

1305

00:46:35,349 --> 00:46:33,040

you do if you look at the brains of

1306

00:46:37,270 --> 00:46:35,359

people who are being extremely creative

1307

00:46:39,510 --> 00:46:37,280

we're talking about creative genius uh

1308

00:46:42,069 --> 00:46:39,520

what you see is that something is shut

1309

00:46:43,430 --> 00:46:42,079

down i think she said in the executive

1310

00:46:45,750 --> 00:46:43,440

lope or something like that the

1311

00:46:47,109 --> 00:46:45,760

executive promotion is shut down and the

1312

00:46:49,109 --> 00:46:47,119

people that are being creative are

1313

00:46:51,270 --> 00:46:49,119

attributing their creativity to

1314

00:46:53,190 --> 00:46:51,280

something objective

1315

00:46:55,190 --> 00:46:53,200

yeah so they're attributing it to

1316

00:46:56,710 --> 00:46:55,200

something objective that doesn't mean

1317

00:46:58,069 --> 00:46:56,720

that there's something objective there

1318

00:46:58,950 --> 00:46:58,079

it just means that that's what they're

1319

00:47:00,950 --> 00:46:58,960

doing

1320

00:47:03,109 --> 00:47:00,960

right and so i that's the way i would

1321

00:47:05,030 --> 00:47:03,119

like to do this research and that's how

1322

00:47:06,710 --> 00:47:05,040

we can avoid you know a lot of people

1323

00:47:08,790 --> 00:47:06,720

are are just they have knee-jerk

1324

00:47:11,430 --> 00:47:08,800

reactions to it for some reason like

1325

00:47:13,270 --> 00:47:11,440

that's woo you know well it's where that

1326
00:47:15,510 --> 00:47:13,280
works and i want to know why it works

1327
00:47:16,950 --> 00:47:15,520
that's basically my position

1328
00:47:18,390 --> 00:47:16,960
now i'm super interested in what

1329
00:47:19,750 --> 00:47:18,400
constitutes a religion and what doesn't

1330
00:47:20,470 --> 00:47:19,760
which is why i have many questions about

1331
00:47:22,309 --> 00:47:20,480
this

1332
00:47:25,349 --> 00:47:22,319
sure the people who

1333
00:47:27,190 --> 00:47:25,359
label what you just outlined as woo

1334
00:47:29,670 --> 00:47:27,200
this stigmatization

1335
00:47:31,670 --> 00:47:29,680
is there something that is common among

1336
00:47:33,670 --> 00:47:31,680
those people that

1337
00:47:36,230 --> 00:47:33,680
makes the stigmatization itself a form

1338
00:47:37,750 --> 00:47:36,240

of religion so that is to say when the

1339

00:47:39,190 --> 00:47:37,760

people who are of the more atheistic

1340

00:47:40,950 --> 00:47:39,200

type not picking on them it's just the

1341

00:47:43,109 --> 00:47:40,960

easiest that come to mind when the

1342

00:47:45,030 --> 00:47:43,119

atheistic types make fun of religion and

1343

00:47:47,829 --> 00:47:45,040

they say that i'm not religious is there

1344

00:47:50,150 --> 00:47:47,839

something religious about that

1345

00:47:51,910 --> 00:47:50,160

oh i hear what you're saying um

1346

00:47:53,510 --> 00:47:51,920

no i don't necessarily think so i know

1347

00:47:55,190 --> 00:47:53,520

that a lot of people say that atheism is

1348

00:47:55,910 --> 00:47:55,200

like a religion because you know people

1349

00:47:58,870 --> 00:47:55,920

are

1350

00:48:01,430 --> 00:47:58,880

atheist and you know you're in our

1351
00:48:03,829 --> 00:48:01,440
community and it's kind of exclusionary

1352
00:48:06,630 --> 00:48:03,839
right and some religions are like that

1353
00:48:08,309 --> 00:48:06,640
not all but some are and

1354
00:48:09,990 --> 00:48:08,319
um they're dogmatic like they're

1355
00:48:11,670 --> 00:48:10,000
dogmatic atheists i think that's what

1356
00:48:13,270 --> 00:48:11,680
they're trying to say is there's a

1357
00:48:15,829 --> 00:48:13,280
dogmatism about

1358
00:48:18,390 --> 00:48:15,839
some atheists who like i said like to

1359
00:48:20,470 --> 00:48:18,400
put like to make a strong man argument

1360
00:48:22,230 --> 00:48:20,480
about religion and then like knock it

1361
00:48:24,549 --> 00:48:22,240
down and say see there's nothing there

1362
00:48:26,790 --> 00:48:24,559
right um

1363
00:48:28,630 --> 00:48:26,800

yeah i don't think so i think that um

1364

00:48:30,870 --> 00:48:28,640

there's a variety of atheist beliefs

1365

00:48:32,549 --> 00:48:30,880

anyway right so when i say i was atheist

1366

00:48:33,990 --> 00:48:32,559

with respect to ufos

1367

00:48:37,270 --> 00:48:34,000

i didn't believe in the objective

1368

00:48:39,270 --> 00:48:37,280

reality of it of ufos okay um and i

1369

00:48:41,030 --> 00:48:39,280

thought that people who did i thought

1370

00:48:43,190 --> 00:48:41,040

they were completely wrong

1371

00:48:45,430 --> 00:48:43,200

and i'm not that way anymore so you can

1372

00:48:46,950 --> 00:48:45,440

be atheist about some things and not

1373

00:48:50,069 --> 00:48:46,960

atheist about other things with respect

1374

00:48:51,109 --> 00:48:50,079

to god okay um some religions are are

1375

00:48:57,270 --> 00:48:51,119

atheist

1376

00:48:58,549 --> 00:48:57,280

so religion has the reputation of

1377

00:48:59,750 --> 00:48:58,559

shut up and listen to what i say and

1378

00:49:01,750 --> 00:48:59,760

don't think for yourself and don't

1379

00:49:04,549 --> 00:49:01,760

question how much of that is true i know

1380

00:49:06,470 --> 00:49:04,559

that's a straw man but how much of it is

1381

00:49:09,829 --> 00:49:06,480

how is it true how is it not true

1382

00:49:11,910 --> 00:49:09,839

yeah that's great so within um different

1383

00:49:14,630 --> 00:49:11,920

denominations of religions also let's

1384

00:49:16,470 --> 00:49:14,640

take i'm most familiar with catholicism

1385

00:49:18,069 --> 00:49:16,480

and christianity and i would say that

1386

00:49:19,829 --> 00:49:18,079

within christianity

1387

00:49:20,950 --> 00:49:19,839

um a lot

1388

00:49:24,870 --> 00:49:20,960

of

1389

00:49:27,589 --> 00:49:24,880

christianity denominations that are

1390

00:49:29,109 --> 00:49:27,599

relatively new would be like that

1391

00:49:31,750 --> 00:49:29,119

you know i'm here in the south but i

1392

00:49:33,510 --> 00:49:31,760

grew up in california and i was raised

1393

00:49:36,150 --> 00:49:33,520

you know pretty eclectic in california

1394

00:49:38,309 --> 00:49:36,160

but i'm mostly catholic right and so

1395

00:49:40,390 --> 00:49:38,319

when i came here

1396

00:49:42,230 --> 00:49:40,400

and i taught the students a lot of the

1397

00:49:44,790 --> 00:49:42,240

students in the south in the united

1398

00:49:46,950 --> 00:49:44,800

states didn't even believe or know that

1399

00:49:47,750 --> 00:49:46,960

catholicism was christianity they would

1400

00:49:49,829 --> 00:49:47,760

say

1401

00:49:51,190 --> 00:49:49,839

dr basulka what religion are you and a

1402

00:49:52,470 --> 00:49:51,200

lot of times i wouldn't tell them and i

1403

00:49:54,230 --> 00:49:52,480

say you have to i'll tell you at the end

1404

00:49:55,510 --> 00:49:54,240

of the semester but i would say okay i'm

1405

00:49:56,829 --> 00:49:55,520

catholic and they'd say oh you should

1406

00:49:59,190 --> 00:49:56,839

become a

1407

00:50:01,190 --> 00:49:59,200

christian right so they just didn't have

1408

00:50:03,030 --> 00:50:01,200

an idea they just didn't know their

1409

00:50:05,750 --> 00:50:03,040

history you know catholicism actually

1410

00:50:07,030 --> 00:50:05,760

predates their religion which is baptist

1411

00:50:09,750 --> 00:50:07,040

or something like that

1412

00:50:10,710 --> 00:50:09,760

so i would say that um probably the more

1413

00:50:12,470 --> 00:50:10,720

recent

1414

00:50:14,870 --> 00:50:12,480

christian denominations are like that

1415

00:50:16,549 --> 00:50:14,880

and obviously there are some muslim

1416

00:50:18,230 --> 00:50:16,559

denominations that are like that as well

1417

00:50:20,630 --> 00:50:18,240

or they're not at least they're not like

1418

00:50:22,549 --> 00:50:20,640

you need to belong to us but basically

1419

00:50:25,190 --> 00:50:22,559

you know we have the true

1420

00:50:28,150 --> 00:50:25,200

idea of what a religion is but not all

1421

00:50:30,710 --> 00:50:28,160

okay so a very small minority in those

1422

00:50:33,270 --> 00:50:30,720

in each of those religions

1423

00:50:34,230 --> 00:50:33,280

you won't find it at all at least

1424

00:50:37,270 --> 00:50:34,240

uh

1425

00:50:39,510 --> 00:50:37,280

historically in hinduism and hinduism

1426
00:50:41,510 --> 00:50:39,520
you know it's very regional and a lot of

1427
00:50:43,829 --> 00:50:41,520
people who are hindu would never say you

1428
00:50:44,870 --> 00:50:43,839
sh there you can even convert

1429
00:50:46,870 --> 00:50:44,880
because there are some religions that

1430
00:50:48,230 --> 00:50:46,880
you just can't ever convert to because

1431
00:50:50,150 --> 00:50:48,240
you actually have to be born into the

1432
00:50:54,069 --> 00:50:50,160
culture right why would you want to do

1433
00:50:55,510 --> 00:50:54,079
that or all roads lead to brahma right

1434
00:50:57,030 --> 00:50:55,520
so they're all you know so if you're

1435
00:50:59,190 --> 00:50:57,040
catholic be a really good catholic and

1436
00:51:02,069 --> 00:50:59,200
you can you can reach moksha

1437
00:51:03,589 --> 00:51:02,079
that's the idea okay so so a lot of

1438
00:51:04,870 --> 00:51:03,599

people in

1439

00:51:06,630 --> 00:51:04,880

north america

1440

00:51:08,870 --> 00:51:06,640

canada united states they don't

1441

00:51:10,470 --> 00:51:08,880

understand the variety of religious

1442

00:51:12,390 --> 00:51:10,480

belief

1443

00:51:14,549 --> 00:51:12,400

and that's what i'd like to convey to

1444

00:51:16,309 --> 00:51:14,559

people you know they if people knew that

1445

00:51:17,430 --> 00:51:16,319

more and even religious people they

1446

00:51:19,190 --> 00:51:17,440

don't even know that like a lot of

1447

00:51:20,630 --> 00:51:19,200

religious people they you know it

1448

00:51:22,390 --> 00:51:20,640

depends on which type of religion

1449

00:51:23,349 --> 00:51:22,400

they're from but

1450

00:51:25,589 --> 00:51:23,359

you know they

1451

00:51:27,910 --> 00:51:25,599

they have these own perceptions of what

1452

00:51:29,910 --> 00:51:27,920

religion is as well

1453

00:51:32,069 --> 00:51:29,920

i was speaking to coleman hughes and he

1454

00:51:33,589 --> 00:51:32,079

was telling me that kurt look these

1455

00:51:35,109 --> 00:51:33,599

conversations that you and i are having

1456

00:51:36,630 --> 00:51:35,119

right now these are not the kind of

1457

00:51:37,510 --> 00:51:36,640

conversations that you can have in a

1458

00:51:40,630 --> 00:51:37,520

church

1459

00:51:42,549 --> 00:51:40,640

you should believe and and they're

1460

00:51:44,309 --> 00:51:42,559

dogmatic and so on and i told them that

1461

00:51:45,829 --> 00:51:44,319

you'd be extremely surprised and then he

1462

00:51:47,430 --> 00:51:45,839

said well most

1463

00:51:49,030 --> 00:51:47,440

of it is the case or most religions are

1464

00:51:51,030 --> 00:51:49,040

like that i don't know if that's that's

1465

00:51:52,870 --> 00:51:51,040

actually true but even if that's true

1466

00:51:55,670 --> 00:51:52,880

then my question to him was what because

1467

00:51:57,270 --> 00:51:55,680

i imagine it's 70 true maybe 30 percent

1468

00:51:58,950 --> 00:51:57,280

are extremely open-minded and allow

1469

00:52:00,790 --> 00:51:58,960

inquiry like this even questioning of

1470

00:52:01,829 --> 00:52:00,800

god and so on the history of philosophy

1471

00:52:03,190 --> 00:52:01,839

is filled with people who consider

1472

00:52:05,349 --> 00:52:03,200

themselves christians who are even

1473

00:52:07,589 --> 00:52:05,359

questioning in their work does god exist

1474

00:52:08,870 --> 00:52:07,599

so it's not actually true that you can't

1475

00:52:10,390 --> 00:52:08,880

question

1476

00:52:11,910 --> 00:52:10,400

the foundational aspects of your

1477

00:52:14,390 --> 00:52:11,920

religion and still be a member of that

1478

00:52:17,030 --> 00:52:14,400

religion then the broader question to me

1479

00:52:20,069 --> 00:52:17,040

comes well at what percentage at what

1480

00:52:21,990 --> 00:52:20,079

point do you say religion says so and so

1481

00:52:23,829 --> 00:52:22,000

because a large enough percentage of

1482

00:52:25,670 --> 00:52:23,839

people who are religious believe so and

1483

00:52:27,430 --> 00:52:25,680

so well it's more of a category question

1484

00:52:30,230 --> 00:52:27,440

so if ten percent of people have

1485

00:52:31,990 --> 00:52:30,240

deviating points of view then do you

1486

00:52:32,870 --> 00:52:32,000

okay well forget about that i don't know

1487

00:52:34,549 --> 00:52:32,880

how to

1488

00:52:35,589 --> 00:52:34,559

do you excommunicate them is that what

1489

00:52:37,030 --> 00:52:35,599

you're asking

1490

00:52:39,990 --> 00:52:37,040

so it's more like at what point do you

1491

00:52:42,549 --> 00:52:40,000

generalize enough to say religion says

1492

00:52:44,309 --> 00:52:42,559

so and so because 70 of people who

1493

00:52:45,670 --> 00:52:44,319

consider themselves to be religious say

1494

00:52:48,230 --> 00:52:45,680

it you probably wouldn't say religion

1495

00:52:50,150 --> 00:52:48,240

says so and so 50 of people believed i

1496

00:52:52,549 --> 00:52:50,160

wouldn't even say religion says so you

1497

00:52:54,309 --> 00:52:52,559

can't even say that because which you

1498

00:52:55,430 --> 00:52:54,319

have to specifically say that's like

1499

00:52:57,510 --> 00:52:55,440

saying

1500

00:53:00,150 --> 00:52:57,520

humans say so right because well which

1501
00:53:02,150 --> 00:53:00,160
humans americans canadians you know um

1502
00:53:04,309 --> 00:53:02,160
people from europe or you know

1503
00:53:06,069 --> 00:53:04,319
uh saudi arabia

1504
00:53:07,190 --> 00:53:06,079
so you have to identify which religion

1505
00:53:09,030 --> 00:53:07,200
because if you went to buddhist

1506
00:53:11,030 --> 00:53:09,040
countries even like say japanese

1507
00:53:13,270 --> 00:53:11,040
buddhism and you said you know they're

1508
00:53:15,030 --> 00:53:13,280
not going to be telling you about

1509
00:53:17,430 --> 00:53:15,040
believing in a god they will be telling

1510
00:53:19,270 --> 00:53:17,440
you to question everything to the point

1511
00:53:21,829 --> 00:53:19,280
you know what i'm saying so those kind

1512
00:53:24,549 --> 00:53:21,839
of you know so there are so many

1513
00:53:26,870 --> 00:53:24,559

forms of religion that i think that you

1514

00:53:28,470 --> 00:53:26,880

can't say religion says this

1515

00:53:30,710 --> 00:53:28,480

you can basically say

1516

00:53:32,950 --> 00:53:30,720

religion at this point in time

1517

00:53:35,030 --> 00:53:32,960

in 1980

1518

00:53:37,589 --> 00:53:35,040

in north carolina

1519

00:53:39,670 --> 00:53:37,599

you know in wilmington

1520

00:53:41,109 --> 00:53:39,680

baptists will say that if you don't

1521

00:53:42,630 --> 00:53:41,119

believe this you're going to go to hell

1522

00:53:44,230 --> 00:53:42,640

or something like that that's probably

1523

00:53:46,309 --> 00:53:44,240

you know you can you have to be really

1524

00:53:48,549 --> 00:53:46,319

specific instead of general and you have

1525

00:53:51,510 --> 00:53:48,559

to take it by a case-by-case basis but

1526

00:53:53,670 --> 00:53:51,520

in my opinion i would say that

1527

00:53:54,829 --> 00:53:53,680

people who are religious

1528

00:53:58,230 --> 00:53:54,839

um

1529

00:53:59,670 --> 00:53:58,240

mostly are not going they're going to

1530

00:54:01,910 --> 00:53:59,680

allow for

1531

00:54:04,390 --> 00:54:01,920

i would say even 70

1532

00:54:05,510 --> 00:54:04,400

they're going to allow for you to

1533

00:54:07,990 --> 00:54:05,520

question

1534

00:54:09,670 --> 00:54:08,000

everything because that's how because in

1535

00:54:11,750 --> 00:54:09,680

a lot of religions if you go to the

1536

00:54:12,950 --> 00:54:11,760

mystical traditions almost in almost in

1537

00:54:15,430 --> 00:54:12,960

every religion there's a mystical

1538

00:54:17,589 --> 00:54:15,440

tradition if even in philosophy there's

1539

00:54:19,270 --> 00:54:17,599

a mystical tradition and that mystical

1540

00:54:21,510 --> 00:54:19,280

tradition is generally questioning

1541

00:54:24,710 --> 00:54:21,520

everything okay that's how one comes

1542

00:54:26,390 --> 00:54:24,720

upon this mysticism like whoa like what

1543

00:54:29,270 --> 00:54:26,400

you know this question

1544

00:54:31,829 --> 00:54:29,280

and i think that um

1545

00:54:33,670 --> 00:54:31,839

that that's the goal

1546

00:54:36,309 --> 00:54:33,680

because once one does that that's when

1547

00:54:38,790 --> 00:54:36,319

one is open to these kinds of highly

1548

00:54:41,349 --> 00:54:38,800

creative events

1549

00:54:43,990 --> 00:54:41,359

earlier we mentioned dogma dogmatic has

1550

00:54:45,670 --> 00:54:44,000

a reputation in our educated culture as

1551
00:54:47,270 --> 00:54:45,680
being a net negative has little

1552
00:54:48,710 --> 00:54:47,280
redeeming qualities other than maybe to

1553
00:54:50,390 --> 00:54:48,720
regulate the populace and that's

1554
00:54:52,710 --> 00:54:50,400
actually a negative anyway so can you

1555
00:54:55,349 --> 00:54:52,720
steal man dogma can you make the case

1556
00:54:58,549 --> 00:54:55,359
for dogma

1557
00:55:00,150 --> 00:54:58,559
you're saying can i add no no i don't

1558
00:55:02,230 --> 00:55:00,160
think the more rational types would say

1559
00:55:04,470 --> 00:55:02,240
that so-and-so is dogmatic that means

1560
00:55:07,430 --> 00:55:04,480
it's a disgraceful quality and i don't

1561
00:55:09,589 --> 00:55:07,440
think that dogma itself is a negative i

1562
00:55:12,309 --> 00:55:09,599
think it can be out of balance yeah how

1563
00:55:15,430 --> 00:55:12,319

does okay so what is a dogma so a dogma

1564

00:55:18,309 --> 00:55:15,440

is a belief that becomes central to

1565

00:55:20,630 --> 00:55:18,319

an institution okay so in the united

1566

00:55:22,790 --> 00:55:20,640

states we have this constitution

1567

00:55:23,750 --> 00:55:22,800

and you know all humans are created

1568

00:55:26,470 --> 00:55:23,760

equal

1569

00:55:28,710 --> 00:55:26,480

um that that may or may not be true but

1570

00:55:30,230 --> 00:55:28,720

that's absolutely a dogma

1571

00:55:31,990 --> 00:55:30,240

it's it's a

1572

00:55:34,309 --> 00:55:32,000

you know it's it's ingrained in

1573

00:55:36,150 --> 00:55:34,319

americans so if you're born here you

1574

00:55:37,910 --> 00:55:36,160

grew up listening to that and you

1575

00:55:40,069 --> 00:55:37,920

believe that all human beings are

1576
00:55:42,309 --> 00:55:40,079
created equal okay and then when human

1577
00:55:44,150 --> 00:55:42,319
beings are not created or not treated

1578
00:55:46,790 --> 00:55:44,160
equally you hold that up and you say

1579
00:55:48,789 --> 00:55:46,800
wait a minute this is what we believe

1580
00:55:51,109 --> 00:55:48,799
and therefore we must act this way and

1581
00:55:53,030 --> 00:55:51,119
if if we're not acting that way then

1582
00:55:55,510 --> 00:55:53,040
there's a problem okay so that would be

1583
00:55:57,510 --> 00:55:55,520
a dogma and a dogma isn't necessarily

1584
00:55:59,510 --> 00:55:57,520
true or false it's just basically

1585
00:56:01,430 --> 00:55:59,520
something that all these people hold to

1586
00:56:03,510 --> 00:56:01,440
be true

1587
00:56:05,190 --> 00:56:03,520
and then we must it's like a belief

1588
00:56:08,230 --> 00:56:05,200

right we talked about the definition of

1589

00:56:10,710 --> 00:56:08,240

belief earlier and then we and we

1590

00:56:13,349 --> 00:56:10,720

we call it like a self-evident truth

1591

00:56:14,150 --> 00:56:13,359

that's like a dogma right self-evident

1592

00:56:16,069 --> 00:56:14,160

right

1593

00:56:17,990 --> 00:56:16,079

um but it doesn't necessarily mean that

1594

00:56:19,990 --> 00:56:18,000

it's actually true now to become

1595

00:56:22,150 --> 00:56:20,000

dogmatic means that

1596

00:56:24,789 --> 00:56:22,160

say let's take the catholic church as an

1597

00:56:27,030 --> 00:56:24,799

example since i've studied that um

1598

00:56:30,069 --> 00:56:27,040

within the catholic church purgatory is

1599

00:56:32,230 --> 00:56:30,079

a dogma right the belief in purgatory

1600

00:56:34,069 --> 00:56:32,240

you must believe you must believe in

1601
00:56:35,829 --> 00:56:34,079
this place called purgatory else you're

1602
00:56:37,190 --> 00:56:35,839
not a catholic or else you go to hell or

1603
00:56:40,150 --> 00:56:37,200
what is it what is the house there yeah

1604
00:56:41,829 --> 00:56:40,160
so basically you're not a um you're not

1605
00:56:42,829 --> 00:56:41,839
a catholic following

1606
00:56:45,670 --> 00:56:42,839
catholic

1607
00:56:48,390 --> 00:56:45,680
uh doctrine

1608
00:56:49,589 --> 00:56:48,400
okay okay so you could you could

1609
00:56:51,510 --> 00:56:49,599
feasibly

1610
00:56:53,430 --> 00:56:51,520
be excommunicated or something like that

1611
00:56:54,470 --> 00:56:53,440
i doubt that would ever happen because

1612
00:56:57,510 --> 00:56:54,480
now people don't even know what

1613
00:56:59,030 --> 00:56:57,520

purgatory is catholics or anyone right

1614

00:57:01,030 --> 00:56:59,040

so but it's still there it's still a

1615

00:57:03,109 --> 00:57:01,040

dogma so that's what my question was

1616

00:57:05,109 --> 00:57:03,119

back in the day was like wait a minute

1617

00:57:07,750 --> 00:57:05,119

people used to do this all the time

1618

00:57:09,829 --> 00:57:07,760

right and even you know our grandparents

1619

00:57:11,349 --> 00:57:09,839

are like pray for the souls in purgatory

1620

00:57:14,630 --> 00:57:11,359

like we don't even know what that means

1621

00:57:16,870 --> 00:57:14,640

what does it even mean okay so um

1622

00:57:18,549 --> 00:57:16,880

so that dog must seem to have

1623

00:57:20,549 --> 00:57:18,559

disappeared

1624

00:57:22,870 --> 00:57:20,559

but it hasn't actually the church is a

1625

00:57:24,789 --> 00:57:22,880

lot it will probably never get rid of it

1626
00:57:26,630 --> 00:57:24,799
so it's still a dogma but it's just not

1627
00:57:28,150 --> 00:57:26,640
one that's practiced

1628
00:57:30,390 --> 00:57:28,160
does that shed light a little bit on

1629
00:57:32,309 --> 00:57:30,400
dogma yeah and what's the method that

1630
00:57:34,630 --> 00:57:32,319
dogma changes like what's the updating

1631
00:57:36,870 --> 00:57:34,640
mechanism for dogma because it sounds to

1632
00:57:38,789 --> 00:57:36,880
me the word dogma would imply that it's

1633
00:57:40,950 --> 00:57:38,799
set in stone this is the way it is so

1634
00:57:42,549 --> 00:57:40,960
how can you ever change it yeah i know

1635
00:57:44,309 --> 00:57:42,559
that's really a good question and i

1636
00:57:46,950 --> 00:57:44,319
think that this is how it works frankly

1637
00:57:49,190 --> 00:57:46,960
this is what i showed in my book about

1638
00:57:51,349 --> 00:57:49,200

purgatory is i showed that

1639

00:57:52,789 --> 00:57:51,359

when did purgatory become a dogma well

1640

00:57:55,109 --> 00:57:52,799

it wasn't there from the very beginning

1641

00:57:57,030 --> 00:57:55,119

believe it or not okay so i think the

1642

00:57:59,990 --> 00:57:57,040

catholic church this is how it views

1643

00:58:03,750 --> 00:58:00,000

purgatory is that purgatory is an actual

1644

00:58:05,430 --> 00:58:03,760

state that souls do go to okay and it's

1645

00:58:06,390 --> 00:58:05,440

objective of humans

1646

00:58:09,589 --> 00:58:06,400

therefore

1647

00:58:11,990 --> 00:58:09,599

purgatory was like discovered or found

1648

00:58:14,870 --> 00:58:12,000

in the 1200s right

1649

00:58:16,789 --> 00:58:14,880

all right so that's kind of the the idea

1650

00:58:18,870 --> 00:58:16,799

or let's put it like this is kind of the

1651

00:58:20,870 --> 00:58:18,880

um the unwritten history of purgatory

1652

00:58:23,190 --> 00:58:20,880

this is just how people think about it

1653

00:58:25,349 --> 00:58:23,200

that's really not what happened kurt if

1654

00:58:28,069 --> 00:58:25,359

you go back you'll find that people

1655

00:58:30,870 --> 00:58:28,079

actually went to specific places where

1656

00:58:33,270 --> 00:58:30,880

they would go into caves underground if

1657

00:58:35,349 --> 00:58:33,280

they were particularly bad people okay

1658

00:58:37,430 --> 00:58:35,359

say like they've killed people their

1659

00:58:39,670 --> 00:58:37,440

bishop would send them to a place in

1660

00:58:43,190 --> 00:58:39,680

ireland and there was also a place in

1661

00:58:45,349 --> 00:58:43,200

italy um where there was a cave and it's

1662

00:58:47,910 --> 00:58:45,359

still there by the way in uh ireland

1663

00:58:50,230 --> 00:58:47,920

it's called lochderg and it's a place

1664

00:58:51,589 --> 00:58:50,240

called um it's on a lake and it's an

1665

00:58:54,069 --> 00:58:51,599

island on a lake it's called saint

1666

00:58:57,750 --> 00:58:54,079

patrick's purgatory and this is in the

1667

00:58:59,670 --> 00:58:57,760

10th tens and 1100s and bad people would

1668

00:59:01,990 --> 00:58:59,680

have to go spend the night in that cave

1669

00:59:04,630 --> 00:59:02,000

and if they survived that cave they

1670

00:59:06,390 --> 00:59:04,640

would have been purged of their sins

1671

00:59:08,470 --> 00:59:06,400

and so purgatory actually came from

1672

00:59:10,069 --> 00:59:08,480

these weird these i wish i shouldn't say

1673

00:59:12,470 --> 00:59:10,079

weird because we still do things like

1674

00:59:15,109 --> 00:59:12,480

this you know like i'll be good you know

1675

00:59:16,950 --> 00:59:15,119

i won't eat any bad food for 10 days and

1676

00:59:18,630 --> 00:59:16,960

then hopefully this good result will

1677

00:59:20,630 --> 00:59:18,640

happen kind of thing right so we kind of

1678

00:59:22,870 --> 00:59:20,640

do those kinds of things all right so

1679

00:59:23,910 --> 00:59:22,880

that's so purgatory actually came from

1680

00:59:26,230 --> 00:59:23,920

some

1681

00:59:28,150 --> 00:59:26,240

basic practices that people did like

1682

00:59:30,630 --> 00:59:28,160

physical practices

1683

00:59:32,230 --> 00:59:30,640

so there's actually a physical place

1684

00:59:34,150 --> 00:59:32,240

quick question about that what was it

1685

00:59:36,069 --> 00:59:34,160

about the cave that was so dangerous

1686

00:59:38,390 --> 00:59:36,079

that made it unlikely or difficult for

1687

00:59:39,750 --> 00:59:38,400

one to survive the night there

1688

00:59:41,829 --> 00:59:39,760

i think part of it was just the

1689

00:59:43,430 --> 00:59:41,839

claustrophobia of going into this cave

1690

00:59:45,109 --> 00:59:43,440

for 24 hours you couldn't eat you

1691

00:59:48,309 --> 00:59:45,119

couldn't drink it's probably pretty

1692

00:59:50,710 --> 00:59:48,319

scary um but also people believed in

1693

00:59:52,150 --> 00:59:50,720

spirits and demons right and that

1694

00:59:54,230 --> 00:59:52,160

perhaps they would meet spirits and

1695

00:59:56,870 --> 00:59:54,240

demons in that cave and there was a very

1696

00:59:59,270 --> 00:59:56,880

famous um book called st patrick's

1697

01:00:01,349 --> 00:59:59,280

purgatory written by a chris

1698

01:00:03,190 --> 01:00:01,359

basically about a crusader knight who

1699

01:00:04,309 --> 01:00:03,200

went into the cave and fought demons and

1700

01:00:05,990 --> 01:00:04,319

things like that it was actually a

1701

01:00:07,349 --> 01:00:06,000

medieval bestseller

1702

01:00:10,870 --> 01:00:07,359

and a lot of people read it in fact

1703

01:00:12,390 --> 01:00:10,880

dante read it and based purgatorio on

1704

01:00:15,030 --> 01:00:12,400

this right

1705

01:00:17,750 --> 01:00:15,040

so this was pre-dante and this is where

1706

01:00:19,270 --> 01:00:17,760

the dogma of purgatory derived now how

1707

01:00:22,309 --> 01:00:19,280

did it leave

1708

01:00:23,750 --> 01:00:22,319

well it a dogma goes away through time

1709

01:00:25,670 --> 01:00:23,760

when people just

1710

01:00:27,510 --> 01:00:25,680

stop knowing where it came from in the

1711

01:00:29,589 --> 01:00:27,520

first place and what it's about i think

1712

01:00:31,829 --> 01:00:29,599

it's just a natural thing things aren't

1713

01:00:33,750 --> 01:00:31,839

written in stone they come and go so a

1714

01:00:35,670 --> 01:00:33,760

lot of people say well the doctrines and

1715

01:00:37,589 --> 01:00:35,680

truths of the church never change well

1716

01:00:40,230 --> 01:00:37,599

they look like they change at least how

1717

01:00:43,030 --> 01:00:40,240

we believe in them changes

1718

01:00:45,109 --> 01:00:43,040

so yeah when i was researching you i was

1719

01:00:47,030 --> 01:00:45,119

so pleased to see you mention heidegger

1720

01:00:48,710 --> 01:00:47,040

because not many people do especially

1721

01:00:49,990 --> 01:00:48,720

not in the ufo scene

1722

01:00:51,589 --> 01:00:50,000

what the heck does heidegger have to do

1723

01:00:53,430 --> 01:00:51,599

with ufos

1724

01:00:54,789 --> 01:00:53,440

yeah that's for sure

1725

01:00:56,470 --> 01:00:54,799

and you mentioned that there's something

1726

01:00:57,670 --> 01:00:56,480

about technology

1727

01:00:59,750 --> 01:00:57,680

and the

1728

01:01:02,150 --> 01:00:59,760

and not viewing them instrumentally

1729

01:01:05,190 --> 01:01:02,160

that heidegger had and i would like you

1730

01:01:07,750 --> 01:01:05,200

to expand on that please yeah sure so um

1731

01:01:09,670 --> 01:01:07,760

heidegger i like heidegger and a lot of

1732

01:01:11,990 --> 01:01:09,680

colleagues of mine hate heidegger and

1733

01:01:14,150 --> 01:01:12,000

heidegger's kind of you know demonized

1734

01:01:16,150 --> 01:01:14,160

in philosophy because this is what

1735

01:01:17,589 --> 01:01:16,160

happened to him he's really interesting

1736

01:01:19,270 --> 01:01:17,599

so he was you know he hung out with

1737

01:01:22,549 --> 01:01:19,280

dickenstein and people like that in

1738

01:01:24,950 --> 01:01:22,559

philosophy and he was a straight-up like

1739

01:01:26,950 --> 01:01:24,960

rationalist philosopher okay

1740

01:01:28,870 --> 01:01:26,960

and then strangely enough he actually

1741

01:01:31,030 --> 01:01:28,880

hung out with zen buddhists

1742

01:01:33,349 --> 01:01:31,040

so there's a school in japan called the

1743

01:01:34,470 --> 01:01:33,359

kyoto school of zen buddhism and the

1744

01:01:36,710 --> 01:01:34,480

people that were part of that school

1745

01:01:38,470 --> 01:01:36,720

were also philosophers so they and

1746

01:01:39,990 --> 01:01:38,480

heidegger would have conversations and

1747

01:01:43,190 --> 01:01:40,000

heidegger actually had a mystical

1748

01:01:46,549 --> 01:01:43,200

experience and after that he started to

1749

01:01:48,470 --> 01:01:46,559

do exactly what socrates used to do and

1750

01:01:49,910 --> 01:01:48,480

that's why he though if you look at his

1751

01:01:52,470 --> 01:01:49,920

work you'll see that it was like

1752

01:01:55,109 --> 01:01:52,480

straight up kind of boring philosophy

1753

01:01:57,030 --> 01:01:55,119

until all of a sudden he started to name

1754

01:01:58,150 --> 01:01:57,040

everything that he wrote it was a

1755

01:02:00,309 --> 01:01:58,160

question

1756

01:02:03,829 --> 01:02:00,319

what is technology

1757

01:02:06,309 --> 01:02:03,839

what is an object okay and so he went at

1758

01:02:08,549 --> 01:02:06,319

it in a socratic fashion uh basically

1759

01:02:11,510 --> 01:02:08,559

you know what socratic dialogue is right

1760

01:02:13,190 --> 01:02:11,520

so the process of okay so um

1761

01:02:16,230 --> 01:02:13,200

it's a process

1762

01:02:18,870 --> 01:02:16,240

but the process is basically to ask

1763

01:02:21,030 --> 01:02:18,880

and we're not gonna find out we're gonna

1764

01:02:22,950 --> 01:02:21,040

find out more about it but there's gonna

1765

01:02:25,109 --> 01:02:22,960

be a point we're gonna say i don't know

1766

01:02:27,270 --> 01:02:25,119

what the heck that is right i don't know

1767

01:02:28,630 --> 01:02:27,280

what it is and that's what socrates

1768

01:02:31,030 --> 01:02:28,640

would say and that's why socrates was

1769

01:02:32,630 --> 01:02:31,040

supposed to be the man who was the most

1770

01:02:35,190 --> 01:02:32,640

intelligent man in the world because he

1771

01:02:38,230 --> 01:02:35,200

said he didn't know and he was honest

1772

01:02:41,030 --> 01:02:38,240

and also really smart i don't know

1773

01:02:43,270 --> 01:02:41,040

so i think dogma is knowing

1774

01:02:45,430 --> 01:02:43,280

and that's why it has a bad name because

1775

01:02:47,430 --> 01:02:45,440

i think at heart we all know because

1776

01:02:50,150 --> 01:02:47,440

this is the question that that heidegger

1777

01:02:51,750 --> 01:02:50,160

wanted to revisit why is there something

1778

01:02:53,670 --> 01:02:51,760

rather than nothing

1779

01:02:55,990 --> 01:02:53,680

like why are we here

1780

01:02:58,710 --> 01:02:56,000

rather than why are we self-conscious so

1781

01:03:00,309 --> 01:02:58,720

he's basically coming at this question

1782

01:03:02,549 --> 01:03:00,319

and questing everything right

1783

01:03:03,990 --> 01:03:02,559

questioning what is art

1784

01:03:05,990 --> 01:03:04,000

well you know i mean he was one of the

1785

01:03:07,829 --> 01:03:06,000

first philosophers to really get into

1786

01:03:10,069 --> 01:03:07,839

this question of technology and he

1787

01:03:13,990 --> 01:03:10,079

actually in my opinion he was visionary

1788

01:03:16,069 --> 01:03:14,000

because he basically saw technology as

1789

01:03:17,430 --> 01:03:16,079

basically becoming our infrastructure

1790

01:03:20,549 --> 01:03:17,440

and also

1791

01:03:22,630 --> 01:03:20,559

more than that right so he when i don't

1792

01:03:24,950 --> 01:03:22,640

know if you've ever read the essay what

1793

01:03:27,430 --> 01:03:24,960

is technology but he goes back and he he

1794

01:03:28,630 --> 01:03:27,440

talks about it with respect to

1795

01:03:31,750 --> 01:03:28,640

the um

1796

01:03:33,589 --> 01:03:31,760

the greek temple so for the greek temple

1797

01:03:34,470 --> 01:03:33,599

you know for the greeks the temple

1798

01:03:39,109 --> 01:03:34,480

housed

1799

01:03:40,309 --> 01:03:39,119

sacred right okay and then he goes

1800

01:03:41,990 --> 01:03:40,319

through the medieval time period

1801

01:03:44,150 --> 01:03:42,000

heidegger and he says

1802

01:03:45,750 --> 01:03:44,160

for the catholics it was the cathedral

1803

01:03:48,390 --> 01:03:45,760

that housed god

1804

01:03:50,230 --> 01:03:48,400

he said with technology what's going to

1805

01:03:53,349 --> 01:03:50,240

house technology he was looking at

1806

01:03:55,190 --> 01:03:53,359

technology as a new form of the sacred

1807

01:03:57,109 --> 01:03:55,200

and that's what i found fascinating

1808

01:03:59,670 --> 01:03:57,119

that's what led me to jacques valet

1809

01:04:01,349 --> 01:03:59,680

actually meaning that it's an interface

1810

01:04:03,990 --> 01:04:01,359

but what do you mean when you say that

1811

01:04:07,589 --> 01:04:04,000

the technology house is the sacred

1812

01:04:10,470 --> 01:04:07,599

okay yeah that is going to determine how

1813

01:04:12,789 --> 01:04:10,480

we live in the world and how we um

1814

01:04:15,349 --> 01:04:12,799

like our relationship with the world

1815

01:04:17,589 --> 01:04:15,359

life is going to be so as a catholic

1816

01:04:20,069 --> 01:04:17,599

media medieval catholic your

1817

01:04:22,470 --> 01:04:20,079

relationship was with the world was

1818

01:04:24,710 --> 01:04:22,480

basically you the belief structure of

1819

01:04:27,029 --> 01:04:24,720

the catholic church which you know you

1820

01:04:30,390 --> 01:04:27,039

encountered god in the cathedral

1821

01:04:32,150 --> 01:04:30,400

and then supposedly from that experience

1822

01:04:33,670 --> 01:04:32,160

your experience like you know going to

1823

01:04:36,069 --> 01:04:33,680

the purgatory cave or something like

1824

01:04:38,069 --> 01:04:36,079

that you it determined the way in which

1825

01:04:39,829 --> 01:04:38,079

you lived in the world so heidegger was

1826

01:04:42,069 --> 01:04:39,839

basically saying what that was for the

1827

01:04:44,630 --> 01:04:42,079

greeks being a temple

1828

01:04:46,870 --> 01:04:44,640

and it was for the cathedral was for the

1829

01:04:48,549 --> 01:04:46,880

catholics technology is going to be for

1830

01:04:50,309 --> 01:04:48,559

the people of the future and he was

1831

01:04:52,630 --> 01:04:50,319

basically saying you know his grandkids

1832

01:04:55,589 --> 01:04:52,640

or something like that it's coming is

1833

01:04:58,150 --> 01:04:55,599

what he was saying but you know he also

1834

01:04:59,589 --> 01:04:58,160

envisioned something really bad on the

1835

01:05:02,390 --> 01:04:59,599

horizon

1836

01:05:04,390 --> 01:05:02,400

and um i'm not quite sure what it was

1837

01:05:06,549 --> 01:05:04,400

that he envisioned but it wasn't good

1838

01:05:08,230 --> 01:05:06,559

because i end my book with a quote from

1839

01:05:10,309 --> 01:05:08,240

heidegger and he didn't actually want

1840

01:05:11,270 --> 01:05:10,319

that quote he didn't want that quote

1841

01:05:14,069 --> 01:05:11,280

known

1842

01:05:16,470 --> 01:05:14,079

until he died and then when he died he

1843

01:05:17,990 --> 01:05:16,480

that quote could be published and the

1844

01:05:21,829 --> 01:05:18,000

the quote is

1845

01:05:23,750 --> 01:05:21,839

um only a god can save us now

1846

01:05:26,069 --> 01:05:23,760

and when he said god he wasn't meaning

1847

01:05:27,589 --> 01:05:26,079

the kind of straw man god of dawkins

1848

01:05:30,230 --> 01:05:27,599

religion no

1849

01:05:33,190 --> 01:05:30,240

he was meaning something entirely like a

1850

01:05:35,270 --> 01:05:33,200

mutation or something that was you know

1851

01:05:38,230 --> 01:05:35,280

something that was so far out of our own

1852

01:05:39,430 --> 01:05:38,240

experience of humans that that you know

1853

01:05:41,270 --> 01:05:39,440

it would be

1854

01:05:43,510 --> 01:05:41,280

it would save us basically it's like if

1855

01:05:44,710 --> 01:05:43,520

this was a story it would be like a deus

1856

01:05:47,910 --> 01:05:44,720

ex machina

1857

01:05:49,430 --> 01:05:47,920

yeah yeah yeah that would be it yeah

1858

01:05:52,710 --> 01:05:49,440

okay you mentioned this was related to

1859

01:05:55,910 --> 01:05:52,720

jacques valley yeah okay so um all right

1860

01:05:58,710 --> 01:05:55,920

so heidegger has always been some uh you

1861

01:06:01,190 --> 01:05:58,720

know his his uh work was fascinating to

1862

01:06:02,470 --> 01:06:01,200

me just as hannah and rents work she and

1863

01:06:04,390 --> 01:06:02,480

he were

1864

01:06:05,589 --> 01:06:04,400

she learned from him he was her

1865

01:06:08,630 --> 01:06:05,599

professor

1866

01:06:11,430 --> 01:06:08,640

and so um

1867

01:06:14,630 --> 01:06:11,440

these kind of these

1868

01:06:16,870 --> 01:06:14,640

these uh philosophers formed a lot of

1869

01:06:19,270 --> 01:06:16,880

how i looked at things because i grew up

1870

01:06:21,750 --> 01:06:19,280

in california near

1871

01:06:23,510 --> 01:06:21,760

well in the dot com

1872

01:06:25,190 --> 01:06:23,520

you know this was like my

1873

01:06:27,670 --> 01:06:25,200

meal you i guess you could say my social

1874

01:06:29,829 --> 01:06:27,680

media was um the 90s with you know the

1875

01:06:31,430 --> 01:06:29,839

dot com stuff and everything like that

1876

01:06:34,069 --> 01:06:31,440

and i lived there that's where i lived

1877

01:06:37,109 --> 01:06:34,079

is in northern california so i got to

1878

01:06:38,309 --> 01:06:37,119

see kind of technology take off right

1879

01:06:40,390 --> 01:06:38,319

um

1880

01:06:42,470 --> 01:06:40,400

and

1881

01:06:43,829 --> 01:06:42,480

i also so so heidegger was always on the

1882

01:06:44,789 --> 01:06:43,839

back burner

1883

01:06:46,870 --> 01:06:44,799

right

1884

01:06:48,870 --> 01:06:46,880

um

1885

01:06:50,470 --> 01:06:48,880

and then i met and then when i was done

1886

01:06:52,150 --> 01:06:50,480

with my book oh by the way i think he

1887

01:06:53,910 --> 01:06:52,160

had a catholic burial so he wasn't

1888

01:06:55,589 --> 01:06:53,920

actually a practicing catholic but he

1889

01:06:58,230 --> 01:06:55,599

made sure that he had a catholic burial

1890

01:07:00,870 --> 01:06:58,240

which i always found fascinating so okay

1891

01:07:03,750 --> 01:07:00,880

so what happens then after okay so

1892

01:07:06,549 --> 01:07:03,760

jacques okay i attend this first i i

1893

01:07:09,910 --> 01:07:06,559

knew about jacques work because he wrote

1894

01:07:12,150 --> 01:07:09,920

um a book um passport to magonia

1895

01:07:13,670 --> 01:07:12,160

yeah for some reason i thought john mack

1896

01:07:15,589 --> 01:07:13,680

wrote that

1897

01:07:17,750 --> 01:07:15,599

oh no john mack wrote passport to the

1898

01:07:18,950 --> 01:07:17,760

cosmos a reference

1899

01:07:19,910 --> 01:07:18,960

to

1900

01:07:22,870 --> 01:07:19,920

uh

1901

01:07:24,710 --> 01:07:22,880

jacques passport to magonia so i read

1902

01:07:26,870 --> 01:07:24,720

passport to magonia and it to me it felt

1903

01:07:29,670 --> 01:07:26,880

like i was reading my book on purgatory

1904

01:07:31,750 --> 01:07:29,680

and so i reached out to him through um

1905

01:07:33,910 --> 01:07:31,760

hard mail right like snail mail i wrote

1906

01:07:35,349 --> 01:07:33,920

him a letter and i sent it to him and i

1907

01:07:37,750 --> 01:07:35,359

said i wonder if you'd talk to me

1908

01:07:40,150 --> 01:07:37,760

because i'm in california a lot and he

1909

01:07:42,470 --> 01:07:40,160

said yes so um

1910

01:07:44,230 --> 01:07:42,480

so we started a correspondence he was

1911

01:07:45,670 --> 01:07:44,240

fascinated with my research because he

1912

01:07:48,150 --> 01:07:45,680

wanted to see

1913

01:07:49,750 --> 01:07:48,160

the primary sources for a lot of the

1914

01:07:52,230 --> 01:07:49,760

catholic you know because he's from a

1915

01:07:54,309 --> 01:07:52,240

catholic country and has that you know

1916

01:07:57,349 --> 01:07:54,319

um was able to read latin and that kind

1917

01:07:59,349 --> 01:07:57,359

of thing so um i shared a lot of my

1918

01:08:00,549 --> 01:07:59,359

my work with him

1919

01:08:02,789 --> 01:08:00,559

and

1920

01:08:04,710 --> 01:08:02,799

i went to a conference where i was it

1921

01:08:06,069 --> 01:08:04,720

was a small conference in california and

1922

01:08:08,309 --> 01:08:06,079

jacques was there

1923

01:08:10,390 --> 01:08:08,319

and it occurred to me what i thought was

1924

01:08:12,710 --> 01:08:10,400

really odd was that jacques wasn't only

1925

01:08:14,630 --> 01:08:12,720

a person who was interested in ufos

1926

01:08:16,470 --> 01:08:14,640

but he was also a person who was pretty

1927

01:08:18,950 --> 01:08:16,480

instrumental in the creation of

1928

01:08:21,110 --> 01:08:18,960

technology in our country

1929

01:08:22,789 --> 01:08:21,120

and he you know he had a phd in

1930

01:08:25,349 --> 01:08:22,799

information science from northwestern in

1931

01:08:27,669 --> 01:08:25,359

the 1960s i mean you know so he's at the

1932

01:08:29,030 --> 01:08:27,679

very beginning of two

1933

01:08:32,390 --> 01:08:29,040

absolutely

1934

01:08:35,590 --> 01:08:32,400

on what i think are inexplicably related

1935

01:08:37,110 --> 01:08:35,600

things ufos and technology like this

1936

01:08:40,390 --> 01:08:37,120

belief it's almost as if the belief in

1937

01:08:42,390 --> 01:08:40,400

ufos is almost the religious support

1938

01:08:46,149 --> 01:08:42,400

of the infrastructure of technology

1939

01:08:49,189 --> 01:08:46,159

that's how i saw it so to me to me

1940

01:08:51,269 --> 01:08:49,199

jacques was like a walking

1941

01:08:53,829 --> 01:08:51,279

heideggerian essay

1942

01:08:55,990 --> 01:08:53,839

to me that's what he seemed to me to be

1943

01:08:58,789 --> 01:08:56,000

and so i couldn't stop like thinking

1944

01:09:01,030 --> 01:08:58,799

that and so i read everything and this

1945

01:09:03,990 --> 01:09:01,040

is before he put all of his stuff on

1946

01:09:05,829 --> 01:09:04,000

academia edu so before that i went to

1947

01:09:08,470 --> 01:09:05,839

you know i searched everything out on

1948

01:09:10,229 --> 01:09:08,480

microfiche you know in the library and i

1949

01:09:12,149 --> 01:09:10,239

read all of his 1970s stuff and

1950

01:09:13,990 --> 01:09:12,159

everything and i was like wow

1951

01:09:15,829 --> 01:09:14,000

i'm right about him he is like this

1952

01:09:17,669 --> 01:09:15,839

hiding gary but he i don't even think he

1953

01:09:20,550 --> 01:09:17,679

knows who martin tyler he's never read

1954

01:09:23,829 --> 01:09:20,560

him i'm sure you know and so um

1955

01:09:25,669 --> 01:09:23,839

yeah so that's how then i i

1956

01:09:26,870 --> 01:09:25,679

understood his work

1957

01:09:30,630 --> 01:09:26,880

and

1958

01:09:33,110 --> 01:09:30,640

technological

1959

01:09:34,870 --> 01:09:33,120

work that he did away from the ufo

1960

01:09:39,669 --> 01:09:34,880

studies that he did to me they went hand

1961

01:09:44,390 --> 01:09:42,229

okay so what i was going to ask

1962

01:09:46,309 --> 01:09:44,400

is is there

1963

01:09:48,070 --> 01:09:46,319

a higher percentage of people who are

1964

01:09:51,030 --> 01:09:48,080

catholic who study the phenomenon more

1965

01:09:53,030 --> 01:09:51,040

than the general population let's say

1966

01:09:54,950 --> 01:09:53,040

have you found that

1967

01:09:58,149 --> 01:09:54,960

okay so i found that um because i was at

1968

01:10:01,830 --> 01:09:58,159

the vatican and i spent time at the

1969

01:10:02,709 --> 01:10:01,840

observatory there in castle gandolfo

1970

01:10:05,270 --> 01:10:02,719

um

1971

01:10:08,950 --> 01:10:05,280

i know brother guy console mono who is

1972

01:10:10,950 --> 01:10:08,960

the observatory he's the jesuit monk

1973

01:10:12,630 --> 01:10:10,960

who's the head of the observatory he's

1974

01:10:14,310 --> 01:10:12,640

an astronomer

1975

01:10:16,390 --> 01:10:14,320

and they have a meteorite collection

1976

01:10:19,110 --> 01:10:16,400

there and stuff it's pretty cool

1977

01:10:21,270 --> 01:10:19,120

so i got to stay there and i've known

1978

01:10:22,550 --> 01:10:21,280

him now for i don't know a lot of a lot

1979

01:10:24,310 --> 01:10:22,560

of years i guess

1980

01:10:26,229 --> 01:10:24,320

um

1981

01:10:27,590 --> 01:10:26,239

and i also talked to lots of people at

1982

01:10:31,189 --> 01:10:27,600

the vatican

1983

01:10:35,590 --> 01:10:31,199

like peter gompel he's a uh

1984

01:10:38,149 --> 01:10:35,600

he's he's in his 90s and he is um

1985

01:10:40,790 --> 01:10:38,159

he was like a people advisor

1986

01:10:42,790 --> 01:10:40,800

and so this is what i can say about

1987

01:10:45,270 --> 01:10:42,800

catholicism and

1988

01:10:47,270 --> 01:10:45,280

the subject of ufos is that

1989

01:10:49,030 --> 01:10:47,280

the people that i've talked to are very

1990

01:10:52,229 --> 01:10:49,040

open-minded about it

1991

01:10:54,870 --> 01:10:52,239

and just as curious as as you and i are

1992

01:10:56,790 --> 01:10:54,880

and some believe and some don't believe

1993

01:10:59,669 --> 01:10:56,800

so there's no right at this point

1994

01:11:00,950 --> 01:10:59,679

there's no definite kind of dogma or

1995

01:11:01,830 --> 01:11:00,960

doctrine

1996

01:11:02,709 --> 01:11:01,840

um

1997

01:11:06,390 --> 01:11:02,719

about

1998

01:11:07,590 --> 01:11:06,400

ufos for the vatican right so um okay so

1999

01:11:11,270 --> 01:11:07,600

that said

2000

01:11:13,750 --> 01:11:11,280

there when i did get into this this um

2001
01:11:16,630 --> 01:11:13,760
research some very odd things happen to

2002
01:11:18,390 --> 01:11:16,640
me that

2003
01:11:19,590 --> 01:11:18,400
never would have happened to me had i

2004
01:11:21,990 --> 01:11:19,600
stayed in

2005
01:11:24,870 --> 01:11:22,000
the study of normal catholic history and

2006
01:11:26,950 --> 01:11:24,880
stuff like that like so i um i was uh

2007
01:11:29,189 --> 01:11:26,960
you know people in my book a lot of them

2008
01:11:31,510 --> 01:11:29,199
i i became involved with the invisible

2009
01:11:33,030 --> 01:11:31,520
college do you know the people that okay

2010
01:11:35,510 --> 01:11:33,040
so i became involved with the invisible

2011
01:11:38,070 --> 01:11:35,520
college and

2012
01:11:39,990 --> 01:11:38,080
after about a year and a half

2013
01:11:41,270 --> 01:11:40,000

i recognized that every single one of

2014

01:11:43,669 --> 01:11:41,280

them

2015

01:11:44,390 --> 01:11:43,679

either was a practicing catholic or had

2016

01:11:45,830 --> 01:11:44,400

been

2017

01:11:47,910 --> 01:11:45,840

you know had come from a catholic

2018

01:11:49,990 --> 01:11:47,920

background and and the ones that were

2019

01:11:52,229 --> 01:11:50,000

the most intense into the research were

2020

01:11:54,470 --> 01:11:52,239

actually practicing catholics

2021

01:11:56,229 --> 01:11:54,480

and um

2022

01:11:58,709 --> 01:11:56,239

i don't understand that actually so i'm

2023

01:12:00,790 --> 01:11:58,719

not quite sure why that is the case

2024

01:12:02,229 --> 01:12:00,800

but that's the case

2025

01:12:04,870 --> 01:12:02,239

do you have any speculation as to why

2026

01:12:07,510 --> 01:12:04,880

that may be the case

2027

01:12:09,030 --> 01:12:07,520

like ideas you're toying with

2028

01:12:11,590 --> 01:12:09,040

i mean it makes it's gonna make it's

2029

01:12:14,149 --> 01:12:11,600

gonna sound very crazy and i'm just if i

2030

01:12:16,310 --> 01:12:14,159

tell you okay i will tell you what my my

2031

01:12:16,950 --> 01:12:16,320

speculation is but there's no proof for

2032

01:12:22,630 --> 01:12:16,960

it

2033

01:12:25,669 --> 01:12:22,640

and kind of you know weighing down okay

2034

01:12:27,990 --> 01:12:25,679

so basically i think that um well every

2035

01:12:28,790 --> 01:12:28,000

single one of them has a clearance

2036

01:12:30,630 --> 01:12:28,800

um

2037

01:12:31,830 --> 01:12:30,640

most of them were involved in some way

2038

01:12:34,790 --> 01:12:31,840

with the

2039

01:12:37,590 --> 01:12:34,800

information about ufos and the public

2040

01:12:39,990 --> 01:12:37,600

and we know about project blue book and

2041

01:12:42,070 --> 01:12:40,000

we know that in with project blue book

2042

01:12:43,910 --> 01:12:42,080

there was a disinformation campaign

2043

01:12:45,910 --> 01:12:43,920

right and we know some of the people

2044

01:12:49,350 --> 01:12:45,920

that were supposed to do that

2045

01:12:50,550 --> 01:12:49,360

um it could be that people feel guilty

2046

01:12:52,310 --> 01:12:50,560

i'm not sure

2047

01:12:54,149 --> 01:12:52,320

and so they go back to the religion of

2048

01:12:56,870 --> 01:12:54,159

their youth in order to you know because

2049

01:12:59,669 --> 01:12:56,880

it's pretty intense studying ufos

2050

01:13:01,510 --> 01:12:59,679

and then maybe just you know make maybe

2051
01:13:03,990 --> 01:13:01,520
engaged in disinformation and things

2052
01:13:05,830 --> 01:13:04,000
like that i mean this is pretty heavy

2053
01:13:07,830 --> 01:13:05,840
and um

2054
01:13:09,590 --> 01:13:07,840
i didn't mean to find stuff out like

2055
01:13:12,390 --> 01:13:09,600
that you know about

2056
01:13:15,189 --> 01:13:12,400
the ufo phenomena i just kind of

2057
01:13:17,110 --> 01:13:15,199
happened upon it and

2058
01:13:18,709 --> 01:13:17,120
that the work that i do is historical

2059
01:13:22,550 --> 01:13:18,719
work mainly so i've done a lot of

2060
01:13:24,310 --> 01:13:22,560
history in the campaigns and the stuff

2061
01:13:26,470 --> 01:13:24,320
like that so

2062
01:13:29,750 --> 01:13:26,480
yeah so perhaps

2063
01:13:32,229 --> 01:13:29,760

that's the reason i'm not quite sure

2064

01:13:35,189 --> 01:13:32,239

does the vatican acknowledge or see any

2065

01:13:36,950 --> 01:13:35,199

similarities between angelic encounters

2066

01:13:39,189 --> 01:13:36,960

and alien encounters

2067

01:13:41,270 --> 01:13:39,199

yes some people do yeah some people do

2068

01:13:43,669 --> 01:13:41,280

definitely i mean one of the uh former

2069

01:13:47,270 --> 01:13:43,679

directors of the observatory

2070

01:13:49,189 --> 01:13:47,280

uh definitely believed in um et's and

2071

01:13:50,149 --> 01:13:49,199

believed that et's

2072

01:13:52,950 --> 01:13:50,159

were

2073

01:13:55,270 --> 01:13:52,960

another kind of subset of god's creation

2074

01:13:57,669 --> 01:13:55,280

okay so that's another thing is that

2075

01:13:59,030 --> 01:13:57,679

a lot of people think like atheists or

2076

01:14:00,390 --> 01:13:59,040

people that i talk to like you know

2077

01:14:03,750 --> 01:14:00,400

people in congress or something like

2078

01:14:05,590 --> 01:14:03,760

that they're like if we do if people

2079

01:14:08,470 --> 01:14:05,600

find out that ufos are real or something

2080

01:14:10,390 --> 01:14:08,480

it's gonna really you know

2081

01:14:11,830 --> 01:14:10,400

you know the religions are gonna crash

2082

01:14:13,110 --> 01:14:11,840

they're gonna implode and people are

2083

01:14:15,270 --> 01:14:13,120

gonna not believe in their religions

2084

01:14:17,110 --> 01:14:15,280

well that's not true at all because

2085

01:14:20,630 --> 01:14:17,120

people already who are religious have

2086

01:14:22,310 --> 01:14:20,640

categories for anomalous phenomena and

2087

01:14:24,470 --> 01:14:22,320

anomalous beings and non-human

2088

01:14:27,270 --> 01:14:24,480

intelligence so they already have these

2089

01:14:29,270 --> 01:14:27,280

categories in place that say atheists

2090

01:14:31,910 --> 01:14:29,280

don't have or some atheists just don't

2091

01:14:33,830 --> 01:14:31,920

have and so i think that that people who

2092

01:14:34,790 --> 01:14:33,840

are religious are going to be actually

2093

01:14:36,390 --> 01:14:34,800

very

2094

01:14:37,590 --> 01:14:36,400

in fact i think they already are they're

2095

01:14:39,830 --> 01:14:37,600

completely

2096

01:14:40,870 --> 01:14:39,840

okay with the idea that there are

2097

01:14:42,390 --> 01:14:40,880

perhaps

2098

01:14:45,189 --> 01:14:42,400

et's

2099

01:14:46,790 --> 01:14:45,199

um or non-human entities non-human

2100

01:14:48,470 --> 01:14:46,800

intelligent entities

2101
01:14:49,830 --> 01:14:48,480
because they already believe it

2102
01:14:51,350 --> 01:14:49,840
you know

2103
01:14:52,790 --> 01:14:51,360
in terms of the vatican or in terms of

2104
01:14:54,950 --> 01:14:52,800
some of the other religious people that

2105
01:14:57,510 --> 01:14:54,960
that you've encountered who sorry that

2106
01:15:00,310 --> 01:14:57,520
you have yes encountered that have that

2107
01:15:02,550 --> 01:15:00,320
are devoted do they see aliens to be a

2108
01:15:04,790 --> 01:15:02,560
modern interpretation of the

2109
01:15:07,110 --> 01:15:04,800
of some ancient of what we placed into

2110
01:15:09,510 --> 01:15:07,120
religious stories or do they see that

2111
01:15:11,189 --> 01:15:09,520
aliens are now the interpretation of

2112
01:15:12,229 --> 01:15:11,199
what was there before

2113
01:15:13,750 --> 01:15:12,239

so

2114

01:15:15,350 --> 01:15:13,760

hopefully you understand what i'm saying

2115

01:15:17,189 --> 01:15:15,360

are the aliens primary and the angel

2116

01:15:19,350 --> 01:15:17,199

secondary like the false interpretation

2117

01:15:20,790 --> 01:15:19,360

or is it the angels are being

2118

01:15:23,030 --> 01:15:20,800

interpreted from our materialistic

2119

01:15:24,870 --> 01:15:23,040

culture as aliens yeah or demons yeah

2120

01:15:25,669 --> 01:15:24,880

yeah i think that's a good way to put it

2121

01:15:28,149 --> 01:15:25,679

um

2122

01:15:29,830 --> 01:15:28,159

and i have a friend uh jeff kreipel he's

2123

01:15:32,229 --> 01:15:29,840

at rice university and he talks about

2124

01:15:34,070 --> 01:15:32,239

this actually i forgot he has a word for

2125

01:15:36,870 --> 01:15:34,080

it but i forgot what it was um but

2126
01:15:40,149 --> 01:15:36,880
basically he says that you know we tend

2127
01:15:42,630 --> 01:15:40,159
to think that the people of the past mis

2128
01:15:44,470 --> 01:15:42,640
interpreted these kinds of things and

2129
01:15:45,990 --> 01:15:44,480
they called them angels and demons when

2130
01:15:48,790 --> 01:15:46,000
actually they're ufos right they're

2131
01:15:50,709 --> 01:15:48,800
unidentified you know advanced aircraft

2132
01:15:52,390 --> 01:15:50,719
kind of things and that we have a much

2133
01:15:54,310 --> 01:15:52,400
more accurate interpretation he says

2134
01:15:55,270 --> 01:15:54,320
that's baloney you know

2135
01:15:57,510 --> 01:15:55,280
you know because they're both

2136
01:15:59,910 --> 01:15:57,520
interpretations and they're both based

2137
01:16:02,229 --> 01:15:59,920
on what we know right now

2138
01:16:04,709 --> 01:16:02,239

you know and so

2139

01:16:06,709 --> 01:16:04,719

who's to say you know people 100 years

2140

01:16:08,790 --> 01:16:06,719

from now are gonna look back on us and

2141

01:16:11,270 --> 01:16:08,800

say ha ha look what they believed that

2142

01:16:12,870 --> 01:16:11,280

was really funny you know and so that's

2143

01:16:15,430 --> 01:16:12,880

what i think we have to do is we have to

2144

01:16:17,430 --> 01:16:15,440

get back to the heideggerian impulse of

2145

01:16:18,790 --> 01:16:17,440

basically the socrates impulse of

2146

01:16:21,590 --> 01:16:18,800

basically saying

2147

01:16:23,430 --> 01:16:21,600

what like what's going on you know and

2148

01:16:25,510 --> 01:16:23,440

maybe

2149

01:16:27,910 --> 01:16:25,520

try to not conclude

2150

01:16:30,310 --> 01:16:27,920

and just kind of observe and i think

2151
01:16:32,630 --> 01:16:30,320
that we'll get information if we do that

2152
01:16:34,390 --> 01:16:32,640
that's what i think we should do

2153
01:16:36,310 --> 01:16:34,400
instead of calling it something why

2154
01:16:38,149 --> 01:16:36,320
don't we just observe it and note

2155
01:16:43,110 --> 01:16:38,159
patterns

2156
01:16:44,709 --> 01:16:43,120
fatima right so you know about the 1917

2157
01:16:46,550 --> 01:16:44,719
miracle the sun

2158
01:16:48,229 --> 01:16:46,560
fatima oh oh that

2159
01:16:51,030 --> 01:16:48,239
yeah this is a vatican kind of virgin

2160
01:16:52,310 --> 01:16:51,040
mary apparition thing okay oh no then i

2161
01:16:53,830 --> 01:16:52,320
don't know it it's not the sun that

2162
01:16:55,270 --> 01:16:53,840
moved in the sky this is different no it

2163
01:16:57,990 --> 01:16:55,280

is it's the it's called the miracle of

2164

01:17:00,470 --> 01:16:58,000

the sun but it was it was supposed to be

2165

01:17:03,669 --> 01:17:00,480

um from the virgin mary it was based on

2166

01:17:05,910 --> 01:17:03,679

an apparition of the virgin mary so um

2167

01:17:06,790 --> 01:17:05,920

if you look at some of those documents

2168

01:17:10,149 --> 01:17:06,800

uh

2169

01:17:12,550 --> 01:17:10,159

and again the primary sources were it

2170

01:17:15,030 --> 01:17:12,560

wasn't it's don't attribute it to me or

2171

01:17:16,630 --> 01:17:15,040

jacques ballet or even jeff kreipel

2172

01:17:19,110 --> 01:17:16,640

because there were two

2173

01:17:19,990 --> 01:17:19,120

people who did this research this um and

2174

01:17:23,910 --> 01:17:20,000

i

2175

01:17:26,070 --> 01:17:23,920

curt please let me because these people

2176

01:17:29,189 --> 01:17:26,080

deserve the credit you know uh okay i

2177

01:17:30,790 --> 01:17:29,199

will i'll make a note so send in

2178

01:17:32,630 --> 01:17:30,800

yeah they did some great research on the

2179

01:17:34,550 --> 01:17:32,640

primary sources and what they found were

2180

01:17:36,310 --> 01:17:34,560

that there were a lot of things that

2181

01:17:38,390 --> 01:17:36,320

looked very

2182

01:17:41,669 --> 01:17:38,400

you know what we would call ufos because

2183

01:17:44,470 --> 01:17:41,679

there was a man who had been um with i

2184

01:17:48,229 --> 01:17:44,480

think there was 70 000 people there um

2185

01:17:50,870 --> 01:17:48,239

in fatima and he was a doctor and an

2186

01:17:52,070 --> 01:17:50,880

atheist and he looked up and what he saw

2187

01:17:54,550 --> 01:17:52,080

was something that looked like a

2188

01:17:56,870 --> 01:17:54,560

pearlized disc that was spinning around

2189

01:17:58,390 --> 01:17:56,880

and around and around you know so you

2190

01:17:59,590 --> 01:17:58,400

know if we could just get these kinds of

2191

01:18:02,070 --> 01:17:59,600

descriptions

2192

01:18:04,149 --> 01:18:02,080

and put them all together i think that

2193

01:18:05,910 --> 01:18:04,159

we would get and without any kind of

2194

01:18:07,510 --> 01:18:05,920

dogma associated with it like you know

2195

01:18:09,430 --> 01:18:07,520

oh it has to be this or it has to be

2196

01:18:11,030 --> 01:18:09,440

that because there will be a lot of that

2197

01:18:12,790 --> 01:18:11,040

people will be upset

2198

01:18:15,510 --> 01:18:12,800

um and i don't know why people are so

2199

01:18:17,270 --> 01:18:15,520

upset about this um when i first did my

2200

01:18:19,750 --> 01:18:17,280

research by the way i would get a lot of

2201

01:18:22,790 --> 01:18:19,760

emails from people in fact i had to

2202

01:18:25,189 --> 01:18:22,800

report it to my university in 2018 i was

2203

01:18:28,149 --> 01:18:25,199

just getting hammered by pretty weird

2204

01:18:29,990 --> 01:18:28,159

emails and so you know i just couldn't

2205

01:18:32,630 --> 01:18:30,000

do my work so i had

2206

01:18:34,390 --> 01:18:32,640

you know i i had to report it to we have

2207

01:18:37,669 --> 01:18:34,400

we have police at the university we have

2208

01:18:40,790 --> 01:18:37,679

tech experts like i.t people and so i

2209

01:18:44,229 --> 01:18:40,800

reported that and i remember um this is

2210

01:18:46,149 --> 01:18:44,239

in 2018 chris padgett was our chief of

2211

01:18:48,229 --> 01:18:46,159

police on the university campus at the

2212

01:18:51,830 --> 01:18:48,239

time and he looked at the emails and he

2213

01:18:53,990 --> 01:18:51,840

said this looks like religious extremism

2214

01:18:57,030 --> 01:18:54,000

and i said yeah that's what it looks

2215

01:18:59,189 --> 01:18:57,040

like religious extremism so someone who

2216

01:19:01,590 --> 01:18:59,199

does who's has nothing to do with what i

2217

01:19:04,070 --> 01:19:01,600

studied even identified it as looking

2218

01:19:05,669 --> 01:19:04,080

like that so if you just say if you say

2219

01:19:07,669 --> 01:19:05,679

what i just said why don't we just

2220

01:19:09,430 --> 01:19:07,679

observe the patterns there will be a lot

2221

01:19:11,030 --> 01:19:09,440

of pushback to that for some reason

2222

01:19:13,990 --> 01:19:11,040

people would just be really upset about

2223

01:19:16,470 --> 01:19:14,000

it that i don't have either a catholic

2224

01:19:18,630 --> 01:19:16,480

framework or a religious framework or if

2225

01:19:20,070 --> 01:19:18,640

i don't have the you know what's going

2226

01:19:21,830 --> 01:19:20,080

right now is

2227

01:19:24,310 --> 01:19:21,840

the us government's

2228

01:19:25,990 --> 01:19:24,320

these are advanced technology framework

2229

01:19:27,910 --> 01:19:26,000

like you have to have that framework now

2230

01:19:30,310 --> 01:19:27,920

or else you're going to have pushback

2231

01:19:32,310 --> 01:19:30,320

why can't we just look at it and just

2232

01:19:34,070 --> 01:19:32,320

identify what we know about it using

2233

01:19:35,910 --> 01:19:34,080

science and

2234

01:19:37,270 --> 01:19:35,920

religious studies and sociology and all

2235

01:19:39,510 --> 01:19:37,280

the things that we have all the tools

2236

01:19:41,189 --> 01:19:39,520

that we have that's my suggestion just

2237

01:19:42,630 --> 01:19:41,199

look it look at it

2238

01:19:44,229 --> 01:19:42,640

have you found any connection between

2239

01:19:45,350 --> 01:19:44,239
near-death experiences and the

2240

01:19:47,189 --> 01:19:45,360
phenomenon

2241

01:19:49,030 --> 01:19:47,199
or any other part of your studies and

2242

01:19:50,630 --> 01:19:49,040
near-death experiences

2243

01:19:52,550 --> 01:19:50,640
at some point in the summer plan on

2244

01:19:53,669 --> 01:19:52,560
taking a deep dive into them but was

2245

01:19:55,750 --> 01:19:53,679
starting with dean raiden if you've

2246

01:19:59,510 --> 01:19:55,760
heard of him but i haven't done so yet

2247

01:20:02,390 --> 01:19:59,520
so i'm curious yes i know dean um

2248

01:20:04,870 --> 01:20:02,400
so yes i have actually um what's really

2249

01:20:08,310 --> 01:20:04,880
interesting right now is that i'm um

2250

01:20:10,149 --> 01:20:08,320
doing some research into japanese ufos

2251

01:20:12,149 --> 01:20:10,159

and um what i think is really

2252

01:20:14,870 --> 01:20:12,159

interesting is that they're different

2253

01:20:17,110 --> 01:20:14,880

i would call them like different ufos

2254

01:20:19,590 --> 01:20:17,120

there's our you know the us military's

2255

01:20:22,149 --> 01:20:19,600

ufo right which is you know these things

2256

01:20:24,070 --> 01:20:22,159

that like lou elizondo talks about that

2257

01:20:25,510 --> 01:20:24,080

kind of thing well that looks a little

2258

01:20:27,510 --> 01:20:25,520

bit different than the ufos that the

2259

01:20:29,830 --> 01:20:27,520

japanese talk about okay

2260

01:20:33,270 --> 01:20:29,840

and then you know so so near death

2261

01:20:34,709 --> 01:20:33,280

experiences what i found is this is that

2262

01:20:37,189 --> 01:20:34,719

strangely

2263

01:20:39,510 --> 01:20:37,199

people who've had near-death experiences

2264

01:20:40,550 --> 01:20:39,520

seem to have a lot of these post-ufos

2265

01:20:43,189 --> 01:20:40,560

effects

2266

01:20:44,790 --> 01:20:43,199

that people who see ufos have

2267

01:20:47,030 --> 01:20:44,800

which is i don't know if you and again i

2268

01:20:49,270 --> 01:20:47,040

hate to do this but i'm going to uh the

2269

01:20:51,990 --> 01:20:49,280

movie arrival i don't like to cite a

2270

01:20:53,830 --> 01:20:52,000

movie as as a as a framework for like

2271

01:20:56,470 --> 01:20:53,840

you know talking about something but in

2272

01:21:00,229 --> 01:20:56,480

this movie arrival um one of the gifts

2273

01:21:02,229 --> 01:21:00,239

that the aliens give to humans is the

2274

01:21:03,669 --> 01:21:02,239

the knowledge of time like you know that

2275

01:21:05,510 --> 01:21:03,679

time is actually you know they had four

2276

01:21:08,550 --> 01:21:05,520

knowledge and you know time is not

2277

01:21:09,990 --> 01:21:08,560

linear so you can know things and so a

2278

01:21:13,669 --> 01:21:10,000

lot of people who have near death

2279

01:21:15,430 --> 01:21:13,679

experiences and you have had

2280

01:21:17,189 --> 01:21:15,440

experiences of a ufo

2281

01:21:18,630 --> 01:21:17,199

all of a sudden seem to know things that

2282

01:21:21,350 --> 01:21:18,640

are going to happen

2283

01:21:23,510 --> 01:21:21,360

so not all of them but a lot of them

2284

01:21:24,870 --> 01:21:23,520

and uh so this is something that i found

2285

01:21:27,030 --> 01:21:24,880

i also found that a lot of people who've

2286

01:21:29,830 --> 01:21:27,040

had ufo experiences

2287

01:21:32,630 --> 01:21:29,840

seem to associate those ufo experiences

2288

01:21:34,550 --> 01:21:32,640

with um where people died so i know an

2289

01:21:37,030 --> 01:21:34,560

experiencer he's a very well-known

2290

01:21:40,470 --> 01:21:37,040

experiencer and he said that he saw a

2291

01:21:43,910 --> 01:21:40,480

ufo where his wife had died of a car

2292

01:21:45,510 --> 01:21:43,920

accident years earlier

2293

01:21:47,830 --> 01:21:45,520

now in japan

2294

01:21:49,750 --> 01:21:47,840

these orbs that you know here in the

2295

01:21:51,750 --> 01:21:49,760

united states we call them ufos but they

2296

01:21:54,709 --> 01:21:51,760

see them in japan

2297

01:21:56,950 --> 01:21:54,719

they're they're identified as souls like

2298

01:21:59,750 --> 01:21:56,960

souls that of debt deceased people like

2299

01:22:01,910 --> 01:21:59,760

during the tsunami of 2011 there were so

2300

01:22:04,070 --> 01:22:01,920

many of these and people saw them and

2301
01:22:06,550 --> 01:22:04,080
they said these are the souls right of

2302
01:22:07,830 --> 01:22:06,560
the people who died during the tsunami

2303
01:22:09,030 --> 01:22:07,840
and so i i think that's really

2304
01:22:10,790 --> 01:22:09,040
interesting so yeah there's some

2305
01:22:12,629 --> 01:22:10,800
correlations there

2306
01:22:14,149 --> 01:22:12,639
in japan were they referring to the orbs

2307
01:22:16,149 --> 01:22:14,159
or were they referring to the craft when

2308
01:22:18,629 --> 01:22:16,159
they said the souls

2309
01:22:21,350 --> 01:22:18,639
the orbs

2310
01:22:22,950 --> 01:22:21,360
okay you mentioned one time that

2311
01:22:25,669 --> 01:22:22,960
vale told you about how these alphabet

2312
01:22:27,990 --> 01:22:25,679
agencies work and that you were able to

2313
01:22:29,350 --> 01:22:28,000

see how they work up close and personal

2314

01:22:31,030 --> 01:22:29,360

i think in terms of the strategies that

2315

01:22:32,550 --> 01:22:31,040

they use though i wasn't sure exactly

2316

01:22:34,390 --> 01:22:32,560

what you meant by the strategies like

2317

01:22:36,470 --> 01:22:34,400

you mean the disinformation strategies

2318

01:22:37,990 --> 01:22:36,480

like what are you refer the collection

2319

01:22:41,270 --> 01:22:38,000

of

2320

01:22:43,189 --> 01:22:41,280

i wasn't sure what you meant so do you

2321

01:22:45,350 --> 01:22:43,199

mind expounding on that yeah some of the

2322

01:22:47,910 --> 01:22:45,360

strategies that they use would be there

2323

01:22:50,070 --> 01:22:47,920

were two specific ways in which they

2324

01:22:52,149 --> 01:22:50,080

spread disinformation at least when

2325

01:22:53,830 --> 01:22:52,159

project blue book was going on and i

2326

01:22:56,310 --> 01:22:53,840

believe they probably still do this and

2327

01:22:59,110 --> 01:22:56,320

i think probably yeah this is this is

2328

01:23:02,390 --> 01:22:59,120

what i've experienced up close um

2329

01:23:03,990 --> 01:23:02,400

they cultivate two types of people as

2330

01:23:05,189 --> 01:23:04,000

assets and when i say assets those

2331

01:23:06,629 --> 01:23:05,199

people sometimes don't even know that

2332

01:23:08,550 --> 01:23:06,639

they're being cultivated in fact they

2333

01:23:10,709 --> 01:23:08,560

don't know um and that's why they're

2334

01:23:13,830 --> 01:23:10,719

assets is because they're an asset to be

2335

01:23:16,229 --> 01:23:13,840

they're you being used right uh to

2336

01:23:18,950 --> 01:23:16,239

propagate misinformation one of those

2337

01:23:21,590 --> 01:23:18,960

persons is like the benefits you know

2338

01:23:22,950 --> 01:23:21,600

have you heard of uh paul benefits

2339

01:23:25,990 --> 01:23:22,960

who i've heard

2340

01:23:27,110 --> 01:23:26,000

yeah so this was a a person who was not

2341

01:23:28,149 --> 01:23:27,120

mentally

2342

01:23:30,390 --> 01:23:28,159

stable

2343

01:23:33,110 --> 01:23:30,400

and but was near an air force base and

2344

01:23:35,750 --> 01:23:33,120

believed in ufos and um

2345

01:23:38,550 --> 01:23:35,760

rick dodi richard doty who worked for

2346

01:23:39,270 --> 01:23:38,560

the air force as a special agent

2347

01:23:42,550 --> 01:23:39,280

he

2348

01:23:44,629 --> 01:23:42,560

benefits

2349

01:23:46,470 --> 01:23:44,639

and put stuff on his computer to make

2350

01:23:49,830 --> 01:23:46,480

him think that

2351

01:23:52,790 --> 01:23:49,840

a ufo invasion was imminent okay and

2352

01:23:55,189 --> 01:23:52,800

then of course benefits then looks crazy

2353

01:23:57,669 --> 01:23:55,199

right or crazier so you know vulnerable

2354

01:24:00,629 --> 01:23:57,679

people like that they're targeted and

2355

01:24:02,950 --> 01:24:00,639

they're used to kind of create a stigma

2356

01:24:04,550 --> 01:24:02,960

associated with ufos if crazy people

2357

01:24:06,470 --> 01:24:04,560

believe in ufos i don't want to believe

2358

01:24:09,590 --> 01:24:06,480

in them you see what i'm saying so that

2359

01:24:12,070 --> 01:24:09,600

happened and then also um linda molten

2360

01:24:14,550 --> 01:24:12,080

howe they went for people like her who

2361

01:24:17,350 --> 01:24:14,560

was a legitimate journalist right she

2362

01:24:18,950 --> 01:24:17,360

had some credentials from stanford and

2363

01:24:20,950 --> 01:24:18,960

they target her and they give her

2364

01:24:22,709 --> 01:24:20,960

misinformation and they bring her on

2365

01:24:24,390 --> 01:24:22,719

base or something like that and they say

2366

01:24:27,189 --> 01:24:24,400

look this is going to come out so those

2367

01:24:29,990 --> 01:24:27,199

are two ways that you get cultivated as

2368

01:24:32,390 --> 01:24:30,000

an asset um you're not an asset to

2369

01:24:34,390 --> 01:24:32,400

yourself or your life or your family but

2370

01:24:36,709 --> 01:24:34,400

you're their asset now where they're you

2371

01:24:38,390 --> 01:24:36,719

know cultivating you so um there was a

2372

01:24:40,550 --> 01:24:38,400

point in my research where i basically

2373

01:24:43,030 --> 01:24:40,560

severed all ties with anybody in the

2374

01:24:47,030 --> 01:24:43,040

invisible college except for

2375

01:24:49,030 --> 01:24:47,040

jacques who i do trust and gary okay and

2376

01:24:51,750 --> 01:24:49,040

gary by the way is not technically in

2377

01:24:54,229 --> 01:24:51,760

the invisible college um

2378

01:24:57,110 --> 01:24:54,239

he's an invisible one

2379

01:24:59,110 --> 01:24:57,120

he's a visible one right but um but yeah

2380

01:25:00,550 --> 01:24:59,120

so i just didn't want that in my life at

2381

01:25:03,350 --> 01:25:00,560

all because you know i wanted to do

2382

01:25:05,110 --> 01:25:03,360

straight up research i didn't want to to

2383

01:25:08,149 --> 01:25:05,120

you know because my research could

2384

01:25:10,390 --> 01:25:08,159

easily be used to

2385

01:25:12,950 --> 01:25:10,400

further some agenda because i'm doing

2386

01:25:15,110 --> 01:25:12,960

historical research that's showing that

2387

01:25:17,270 --> 01:25:15,120

these things are that these very strange

2388

01:25:19,030 --> 01:25:17,280

aerial phenomena have been around if i

2389

01:25:21,110 --> 01:25:19,040

didn't do that research i didn't know

2390

01:25:23,430 --> 01:25:21,120

this i would assume that there's some

2391

01:25:25,030 --> 01:25:23,440

kind of a program like a weapons program

2392

01:25:26,790 --> 01:25:25,040

going on that's what i would think was

2393

01:25:28,470 --> 01:25:26,800

was happening at this point now there

2394

01:25:30,310 --> 01:25:28,480

might be a weapons program going on in

2395

01:25:33,350 --> 01:25:30,320

which case my research would be valuable

2396

01:25:35,990 --> 01:25:33,360

to them so how do i do my research and

2397

01:25:38,070 --> 01:25:36,000

and you know stop from being cultivated

2398

01:25:41,510 --> 01:25:38,080

so i guess at some point i recognize

2399

01:25:43,110 --> 01:25:41,520

that that that's a real thing and um

2400

01:25:45,189 --> 01:25:43,120

i mean it kind of recognized it already

2401

01:25:46,950 --> 01:25:45,199

because i wasn't sure what was going on

2402

01:25:49,270 --> 01:25:46,960

in american cosmic at the beginning but

2403

01:25:52,070 --> 01:25:49,280

i'm a researcher she's honest and i said

2404

01:25:54,390 --> 01:25:52,080

that in almost every chapter with tyler

2405

01:25:56,629 --> 01:25:54,400

i basically said you know james and i

2406

01:25:58,149 --> 01:25:56,639

and james is gary i'd say we weren't

2407

01:26:00,629 --> 01:25:58,159

quite sure if we were being set up for

2408

01:26:02,390 --> 01:26:00,639

misinformation or not but subsequently

2409

01:26:04,629 --> 01:26:02,400

james actually went you know gary went

2410

01:26:06,470 --> 01:26:04,639

along and you know checked out the the

2411

01:26:08,629 --> 01:26:06,480

debris and found that it was very

2412

01:26:15,590 --> 01:26:08,639

strange and so you know something's

2413

01:26:20,310 --> 01:26:18,149

yeah he comes up a lot um

2414

01:26:22,229 --> 01:26:20,320

i'm not super familiar with a lot of his

2415

01:26:24,629 --> 01:26:22,239

work but i have colleagues who are in

2416

01:26:27,669 --> 01:26:24,639

the space program who um who read his

2417

01:26:29,750 --> 01:26:27,679

work and like it and um yeah so but i'm

2418

01:26:32,390 --> 01:26:29,760

i'm not a person who

2419

01:26:33,750 --> 01:26:32,400

knows it enough to authoritatively say

2420

01:26:35,590 --> 01:26:33,760

something about it

2421

01:26:37,110 --> 01:26:35,600

same i'm going to be speaking with him

2422

01:26:39,590 --> 01:26:37,120

soon but i haven't had a chance to look

2423

01:26:42,229 --> 01:26:39,600

into his research on the interview that

2424

01:26:43,590 --> 01:26:42,239

you did with the that ufo podcast you

2425

01:26:45,590 --> 01:26:43,600

mentioned that you uncovered something

2426

01:26:46,870 --> 01:26:45,600

that you weren't supposed to and you

2427

01:26:47,590 --> 01:26:46,880

don't have to mention exactly what that

2428

01:26:49,510 --> 01:26:47,600

is

2429

01:26:50,790 --> 01:26:49,520

but frankly i'm concerned about that as

2430

01:26:52,310 --> 01:26:50,800

well it's one of the reasons i don't

2431

01:26:54,310 --> 01:26:52,320

like to take a look at data that's

2432

01:26:55,750 --> 01:26:54,320

classified or that i can't share even if

2433

01:26:57,990 --> 01:26:55,760

i'm extremely interested i tend to not

2434

01:26:59,270 --> 01:26:58,000

look at that in my inbox or take people

2435

01:27:00,550 --> 01:26:59,280

up on their offers if they offer it to

2436

01:27:02,149 --> 01:27:00,560

me i don't want to be in a place where i

2437

01:27:04,950 --> 01:27:02,159

have knowledge that i have to either lie

2438

01:27:06,229 --> 01:27:04,960

about or obfuscate or hide and etc

2439

01:27:07,430 --> 01:27:06,239

i want to ask what was it that you

2440

01:27:09,750 --> 01:27:07,440

uncovered but perhaps you can speak

2441

01:27:11,910 --> 01:27:09,760

around it

2442

01:27:13,590 --> 01:27:11,920

okay i'm trying to think um if this was

2443

01:27:15,110 --> 01:27:13,600

something

2444

01:27:17,510 --> 01:27:15,120

i have the exact

2445

01:27:18,790 --> 01:27:17,520

timeline the exact statement

2446

01:27:20,310 --> 01:27:18,800

yeah so let's see if i can bring it up

2447

01:27:22,310 --> 01:27:20,320

here

2448

01:27:23,510 --> 01:27:22,320

28. i'll just send you the link so that

2449

01:27:25,350 --> 01:27:23,520

you can listen to it because i can't

2450

01:27:27,910 --> 01:27:25,360

play it for you well there's a lot i

2451

01:27:30,149 --> 01:27:27,920

felt a lot more danger frankly when i

2452

01:27:32,870 --> 01:27:30,159

was when the government hadn't

2453

01:27:34,070 --> 01:27:32,880

admitted that this was happening okay

2454

01:27:36,310 --> 01:27:34,080

because

2455

01:27:39,110 --> 01:27:36,320

it was i think it there was there was

2456

01:27:40,790 --> 01:27:39,120

danger you know there was danger um

2457

01:27:42,790 --> 01:27:40,800

and

2458

01:27:44,550 --> 01:27:42,800

what if i uncovered something that

2459

01:27:47,270 --> 01:27:44,560

people didn't want uncovered which

2460

01:27:48,550 --> 01:27:47,280

apparently i think i did um

2461

01:27:50,229 --> 01:27:48,560

so he said apparently you think you did

2462

01:27:51,430 --> 01:27:50,239

but you're not sure but anyway so if if

2463

01:27:53,510 --> 01:27:51,440

you could recall what you're referring

2464

01:27:56,870 --> 01:27:53,520

to

2465

01:27:58,070 --> 01:27:56,880

yeah okay so um

2466

01:27:59,510 --> 01:27:58,080

i mean i think there were a lot of

2467

01:28:01,990 --> 01:27:59,520

things that

2468

01:28:04,470 --> 01:28:02,000

happened that

2469

01:28:08,310 --> 01:28:04,480

maybe weren't supposed to happen but did

2470

01:28:12,149 --> 01:28:09,590

you know i was

2471

01:28:18,310 --> 01:28:12,159

looking into it and had the tools to

2472

01:28:23,430 --> 01:28:21,110

i think i mean i think the fact that

2473

01:28:25,030 --> 01:28:23,440

i tried to

2474

01:28:27,030 --> 01:28:25,040

i mean

2475

01:28:30,070 --> 01:28:27,040

look it's dirty laundry for the air

2476

01:28:32,229 --> 01:28:30,080

force right looking into these programs

2477

01:28:33,510 --> 01:28:32,239

and basically you know american cosmic

2478

01:28:34,310 --> 01:28:33,520

came out

2479

01:28:35,510 --> 01:28:34,320

and

2480

01:28:37,830 --> 01:28:35,520

all of a sudden

2481

01:28:39,189 --> 01:28:37,840

people are admitting that these things

2482

01:28:42,229 --> 01:28:39,199

have happened

2483

01:28:43,510 --> 01:28:42,239

and that there were programs of study

2484

01:28:46,310 --> 01:28:43,520

and so

2485

01:28:50,310 --> 01:28:48,229

and i'm not you know i'm actually

2486

01:28:52,070 --> 01:28:50,320

legitimate researcher so i'm not

2487

01:28:53,910 --> 01:28:52,080

actually out to

2488

01:28:55,669 --> 01:28:53,920

make a bunch of money doing this or make

2489

01:28:58,149 --> 01:28:55,679

you know a movie about ufos or anything

2490

01:28:59,350 --> 01:28:58,159

like that um i i just happen to find

2491

01:29:01,910 --> 01:28:59,360

this stuff out

2492

01:29:04,070 --> 01:29:01,920

and you know that's kind of weird that's

2493

01:29:06,470 --> 01:29:04,080

a weird position for me to be in so i

2494

01:29:07,270 --> 01:29:06,480

think that that's what was going on and

2495

01:29:08,950 --> 01:29:07,280

um

2496

01:29:11,030 --> 01:29:08,960

i'm not so i think that's what i was

2497

01:29:12,870 --> 01:29:11,040

referring to i mean

2498

01:29:14,709 --> 01:29:12,880

you know they were doing stuff and no

2499

01:29:16,470 --> 01:29:14,719

one knew about it and well some people

2500

01:29:19,669 --> 01:29:16,480

knew about it but the american people

2501

01:29:22,229 --> 01:29:19,679

didn't know about it and now they do

2502

01:29:23,990 --> 01:29:22,239

because the new york times

2503

01:29:25,110 --> 01:29:24,000

from the people that you've spoken to or

2504

01:29:26,229 --> 01:29:25,120

there's what you've heard through the

2505

01:29:29,510 --> 01:29:26,239

grapevine

2506

01:29:31,750 --> 01:29:29,520

is it the case that roswell is

2507

01:29:34,310 --> 01:29:31,760

not the recovery of balloon debris that

2508

01:29:36,790 --> 01:29:34,320

it indeed is some ufo craft that is

2509

01:29:37,830 --> 01:29:36,800

either deliberately landed or

2510

01:29:40,390 --> 01:29:37,840

or

2511

01:29:42,390 --> 01:29:40,400

accidentally landed

2512

01:29:44,950 --> 01:29:42,400

okay so that's the that's the question

2513

01:29:47,270 --> 01:29:44,960

right so that's um that's the mythology

2514

01:29:49,110 --> 01:29:47,280

of prometheus this uh this idea that

2515

01:29:51,350 --> 01:29:49,120

somehow we were you know some people

2516

01:29:53,430 --> 01:29:51,360

call that site the donation site right

2517

01:29:55,430 --> 01:29:53,440

or the gifting site and that's very

2518

01:29:57,990 --> 01:29:55,440

promethean that's right along the lines

2519

01:30:01,110 --> 01:29:58,000

of this myth and so that's how i felt

2520

01:30:02,229 --> 01:30:01,120

very uncomfortable as a person who's

2521

01:30:04,149 --> 01:30:02,239

rational

2522

01:30:06,470 --> 01:30:04,159

going into basically what looked to be a

2523

01:30:08,229 --> 01:30:06,480

living mythology okay a mythology that

2524

01:30:09,910 --> 01:30:08,239

was actually people actually were living

2525

01:30:12,470 --> 01:30:09,920

and believing it okay

2526

01:30:13,669 --> 01:30:12,480

so i'm not going to take the bait and

2527

01:30:15,590 --> 01:30:13,679

say that

2528

01:30:18,310 --> 01:30:15,600

that's the fact

2529

01:30:20,149 --> 01:30:18,320

i don't know if it's the fact

2530

01:30:21,910 --> 01:30:20,159

and i know that a lot you know it used

2531

01:30:25,110 --> 01:30:21,920

to be that thinking that or just saying

2532

01:30:27,430 --> 01:30:25,120

that would would cause one to be called

2533

01:30:28,870 --> 01:30:27,440

a quack or something like that right or

2534

01:30:30,629 --> 01:30:28,880

you know conspiracy theorists or

2535

01:30:34,070 --> 01:30:30,639

something like that believe it or not

2536

01:30:35,750 --> 01:30:34,080

the culture has changed so much that now

2537

01:30:36,870 --> 01:30:35,760

if you don't believe that people think

2538

01:30:39,990 --> 01:30:36,880

you're

2539

01:30:41,350 --> 01:30:40,000

bad or wrong or something it seems so no

2540

01:30:44,070 --> 01:30:41,360

i'm not gonna i'm not gonna believe or

2541

01:30:46,470 --> 01:30:44,080

disbelieve i don't know but i was at one

2542

01:30:48,629 --> 01:30:46,480

of those places

2543

01:30:51,270 --> 01:30:48,639

what are your thoughts on ce5 so it's a

2544

01:30:53,030 --> 01:30:51,280

method of oh i know what it is

2545

01:30:55,350 --> 01:30:53,040

okay yeah yeah

2546

01:30:57,910 --> 01:30:55,360

um okay so i do know that people i know

2547

01:31:01,030 --> 01:30:57,920

people who do it and i know that um

2548

01:31:03,350 --> 01:31:01,040

people say oh i've had success with it

2549

01:31:05,189 --> 01:31:03,360

but i mean i wouldn't be doing it

2550

01:31:06,229 --> 01:31:05,199

i don't know exactly i feel the same you

2551

01:31:08,390 --> 01:31:06,239

know

2552

01:31:09,110 --> 01:31:08,400

i feel like it's playing with it's such

2553

01:31:27,189 --> 01:31:09,120

a

2554

01:31:30,390 --> 01:31:27,199

during it

2555

01:31:32,550 --> 01:31:30,400

yeah so i i have heard a lot of people

2556

01:31:36,070 --> 01:31:32,560

say that they have you know initiated

2557

01:31:37,350 --> 01:31:36,080

contact through the methods of ce5

2558

01:31:39,350 --> 01:31:37,360

um

2559

01:31:41,270 --> 01:31:39,360

i've had people ask me to do it with

2560

01:31:43,910 --> 01:31:41,280

them right and be in communities of

2561

01:31:45,910 --> 01:31:43,920

people who do it i stay away from that

2562

01:31:47,669 --> 01:31:45,920

no i'm not gonna do that now why do i

2563

01:31:49,830 --> 01:31:47,679

say that because

2564

01:31:51,110 --> 01:31:49,840

uh well for one thing

2565

01:31:52,709 --> 01:31:51,120

a lot you know

2566

01:31:54,310 --> 01:31:52,719

learning about religious traditions you

2567

01:31:56,790 --> 01:31:54,320

do learn there's a lot of things that

2568

01:31:58,390 --> 01:31:56,800

actually happen and you don't know why

2569

01:32:00,070 --> 01:31:58,400

okay and so

2570

01:32:01,430 --> 01:32:00,080

i already believe that certain things

2571

01:32:03,750 --> 01:32:01,440

can happen

2572

01:32:05,430 --> 01:32:03,760

i don't really need to have up close

2573

01:32:08,070 --> 01:32:05,440

knowledge of this and nor do i think

2574

01:32:10,390 --> 01:32:08,080

that we can predict the consequences

2575

01:32:12,310 --> 01:32:10,400

so i guess that's my point is that yeah

2576

01:32:14,390 --> 01:32:12,320

i do believe that these kinds of things

2577

01:32:16,070 --> 01:32:14,400

work but just like we had you know just

2578

01:32:17,430 --> 01:32:16,080

like we talked about with the woo

2579

01:32:18,950 --> 01:32:17,440

science you know

2580

01:32:20,950 --> 01:32:18,960

that

2581

01:32:23,430 --> 01:32:20,960

just because people are doing it and

2582

01:32:25,590 --> 01:32:23,440

getting these effects

2583

01:32:27,430 --> 01:32:25,600

doesn't mean that the story they're

2584

01:32:29,990 --> 01:32:27,440

telling themselves and each other about

2585

01:32:31,750 --> 01:32:30,000

it is true

2586

01:32:36,149 --> 01:32:31,760

so i guess that's how i feel about it is

2587

01:32:38,070 --> 01:32:36,159

we're not certain about it why do it

2588

01:32:39,830 --> 01:32:38,080

and plus i've had also another thing is

2589

01:32:42,310 --> 01:32:39,840

that i've had so many people ask me to

2590

01:32:44,709 --> 01:32:42,320

do it and they were almost like

2591

01:32:47,510 --> 01:32:44,719

they wanted me to do it so badly that i

2592

01:32:49,110 --> 01:32:47,520

thought i don't really want to do this

2593

01:32:51,669 --> 01:32:49,120

because they're asking me you know they

2594

01:32:53,669 --> 01:32:51,679

really so much want me to do it i surely

2595

01:32:54,950 --> 01:32:53,679

don't want to do it now

2596

01:32:55,990 --> 01:32:54,960

why is that the case because you feel

2597

01:32:58,310 --> 01:32:56,000

like it's peer pressure and there's

2598

01:32:59,830 --> 01:32:58,320

something wrong about it like drugs or

2599

01:33:01,430 --> 01:32:59,840

why is it the case that if they're

2600

01:33:03,110 --> 01:33:01,440

putting so much pressure on you you

2601

01:33:04,790 --> 01:33:03,120

don't want to do it

2602

01:33:07,590 --> 01:33:04,800

yeah because i feel like you know if

2603

01:33:08,790 --> 01:33:07,600

somebody's so invested in me doing it

2604

01:33:10,629 --> 01:33:08,800

that

2605

01:33:11,750 --> 01:33:10,639

either they're getting something from it

2606

01:33:13,510 --> 01:33:11,760

or

2607

01:33:15,910 --> 01:33:13,520

they're you know i really don't know i'm

2608

01:33:17,750 --> 01:33:15,920

suspicious it just sets off alarms and

2609

01:33:20,149 --> 01:33:17,760

i'm not quite sure what those alarms are

2610

01:33:21,910 --> 01:33:20,159

but no way i wouldn't do it anyway but

2611

01:33:24,070 --> 01:33:21,920

especially when people really want you

2612

01:33:25,590 --> 01:33:24,080

to do it

2613

01:33:26,870 --> 01:33:25,600

you mentioned that in some of the

2614

01:33:29,430 --> 01:33:26,880

circles that you've been in that the

2615

01:33:32,229 --> 01:33:29,440

case of bob lazar it isn't as dismissed

2616

01:33:33,830 --> 01:33:32,239

as it is in the popular culture and what

2617

01:33:35,750 --> 01:33:33,840

he says comports with

2618

01:33:37,910 --> 01:33:35,760

yeah other reports in such a way that it

2619

01:33:39,750 --> 01:33:37,920

makes much of his account true or likely

2620

01:33:41,910 --> 01:33:39,760

to be true even if certain specifics of

2621

01:33:43,990 --> 01:33:41,920

the account isn't yeah can you expound

2622

01:33:46,550 --> 01:33:44,000

on that sure so a lot of the people that

2623

01:33:49,350 --> 01:33:46,560

i talked to in the you know like who are

2624

01:33:51,590 --> 01:33:49,360

like tyler basically um believed lazar

2625

01:33:53,590 --> 01:33:51,600

okay which i thought was fascinating

2626

01:33:56,229 --> 01:33:53,600

because like he's so

2627

01:33:58,070 --> 01:33:56,239

dismissed okay for the most part

2628

01:34:00,310 --> 01:33:58,080

but they didn't dismiss him at all

2629

01:34:02,390 --> 01:34:00,320

and so i thought that's fascinating um

2630

01:34:04,550 --> 01:34:02,400

what did he see did he see actually

2631

01:34:05,830 --> 01:34:04,560

extraterrestrials or did he see weapons

2632

01:34:07,669 --> 01:34:05,840

or you know what did he see he saw

2633

01:34:08,790 --> 01:34:07,679

something that caused

2634

01:34:14,870 --> 01:34:08,800

a

2635

01:34:16,870 --> 01:34:14,880

thing you know to the point where he

2636

01:34:18,950 --> 01:34:16,880

said i wish i had never said anything in

2637

01:34:21,350 --> 01:34:18,960

the first place right and basically

2638

01:34:23,590 --> 01:34:21,360

that's what some of the people told me

2639

01:34:25,030 --> 01:34:23,600

just before my book came out they said

2640

01:34:26,950 --> 01:34:25,040

there might be a point where you wish

2641

01:34:29,110 --> 01:34:26,960

that you didn't do this and so i'm not

2642

01:34:31,270 --> 01:34:29,120

like bob lazar in that i'm not saying

2643

01:34:33,030 --> 01:34:31,280

this was extraterrestrial right i'm not

2644

01:34:35,189 --> 01:34:33,040

saying that i'm saying there's a

2645

01:34:37,590 --> 01:34:35,199

development at play and let's pay

2646

01:34:39,030 --> 01:34:37,600

attention to it because it first it has

2647

01:34:41,430 --> 01:34:39,040

to do with religion

2648

01:34:43,270 --> 01:34:41,440

and belief systems but there's something

2649

01:34:45,430 --> 01:34:43,280

really strange about it going on and i

2650

01:34:47,990 --> 01:34:45,440

think we have to give it you know look

2651
01:34:48,870 --> 01:34:48,000
at it but i'm not suggesting that any

2652
01:34:51,430 --> 01:34:48,880
kind of

2653
01:34:53,990 --> 01:34:51,440
hypothesis about it is true like he did

2654
01:34:55,030 --> 01:34:54,000
like we this is extraterrestrial how did

2655
01:34:56,629 --> 01:34:55,040
you know

2656
01:34:58,149 --> 01:34:56,639
i don't think he said that he actually

2657
01:35:00,550 --> 01:34:58,159
was he's extremely careful with his

2658
01:35:02,390 --> 01:35:00,560
words he would say i don't know all i

2659
01:35:03,910 --> 01:35:02,400
know is that i worked on a craft and

2660
01:35:05,750 --> 01:35:03,920
that there were documents given to me

2661
01:35:07,669 --> 01:35:05,760
that said they were extraterrestrial but

2662
01:35:09,750 --> 01:35:07,679
that could be misinformation that's what

2663
01:35:11,270 --> 01:35:09,760

i do know it operates in this manner or

2664

01:35:14,229 --> 01:35:11,280

it seems to operate in this manner but

2665

01:35:15,910 --> 01:35:14,239

he was extremely careful yeah as far as

2666

01:35:17,990 --> 01:35:15,920

yeah no he should be definitely that

2667

01:35:20,070 --> 01:35:18,000

would be the correct way to go about

2668

01:35:23,350 --> 01:35:20,080

doing that kind of thing to be involved

2669

01:35:25,110 --> 01:35:23,360

in that is to not conclude and also to

2670

01:35:27,270 --> 01:35:25,120

basically because there's been precedent

2671

01:35:28,790 --> 01:35:27,280

for mis disinformation you have to

2672

01:35:29,910 --> 01:35:28,800

assume that some of it's going to be at

2673

01:35:34,790 --> 01:35:29,920

play

2674

01:35:39,350 --> 01:35:36,390

and in fact we have better tools for

2675

01:35:41,189 --> 01:35:39,360

disinformation today than we ever did

2676

01:35:42,629 --> 01:35:41,199

better tools for

2677

01:35:45,669 --> 01:35:42,639

recognizing disinformation or for the

2678

01:35:47,510 --> 01:35:45,679

dissemination of it both

2679

01:35:49,510 --> 01:35:47,520

how do you defend yourself against

2680

01:35:50,790 --> 01:35:49,520

disinformation

2681

01:35:52,550 --> 01:35:50,800

what are some of the tools what are some

2682

01:35:55,030 --> 01:35:52,560

of the people who are watching right

2683

01:35:57,510 --> 01:35:55,040

sure okay so in american cosmic i went

2684

01:36:01,350 --> 01:35:57,520

through hoaxes of ufos right and i said

2685

01:36:03,510 --> 01:36:01,360

that hoaxes of ufos have um

2686

01:36:05,270 --> 01:36:03,520

they we should credit them for the

2687

01:36:07,830 --> 01:36:05,280

spread of belief about ufos because a

2688

01:36:10,550 --> 01:36:07,840

lot of people look at hoax ufos you know

2689

01:36:12,790 --> 01:36:10,560

if i let's put it this way i've received

2690

01:36:15,430 --> 01:36:12,800

so many videos of

2691

01:36:17,030 --> 01:36:15,440

unidentified flying objects okay and

2692

01:36:18,229 --> 01:36:17,040

some of them look pretty legit because

2693

01:36:19,830 --> 01:36:18,239

now i have a lot of friends who i can

2694

01:36:21,430 --> 01:36:19,840

say what is this you know and they'll

2695

01:36:23,590 --> 01:36:21,440

say okay it's not a drone it's not a

2696

01:36:25,750 --> 01:36:23,600

plane it's not okay it's unidentified

2697

01:36:27,510 --> 01:36:25,760

and then i have hoaxed ones where you

2698

01:36:30,390 --> 01:36:27,520

know you can generally see the outlines

2699

01:36:31,669 --> 01:36:30,400

and it looks you know okay so i showed

2700

01:36:33,990 --> 01:36:31,679

that to

2701
01:36:36,470 --> 01:36:34,000
a person who's very well known in the

2702
01:36:38,070 --> 01:36:36,480
ufo community household name

2703
01:36:40,310 --> 01:36:38,080
who's written a book best seller new

2704
01:36:42,629 --> 01:36:40,320
york times bestseller and i showed this

2705
01:36:44,390 --> 01:36:42,639
person both videos or i showed the

2706
01:36:46,870 --> 01:36:44,400
person one video and i said look check

2707
01:36:48,790 --> 01:36:46,880
this out and the person that did not to

2708
01:36:50,870 --> 01:36:48,800
that person looked like a ufo

2709
01:36:52,870 --> 01:36:50,880
because that they had been so

2710
01:36:54,629 --> 01:36:52,880
enculturated as to what a ufo is

2711
01:36:56,390 --> 01:36:54,639
supposed to look like even though it

2712
01:36:59,270 --> 01:36:56,400
most likely doesn't look like that right

2713
01:37:00,870 --> 01:36:59,280

so there so but that was really a ufo in

2714

01:37:02,790 --> 01:37:00,880

the sense that it was fully an

2715

01:37:04,390 --> 01:37:02,800

unidentified flying object whereas the

2716

01:37:05,990 --> 01:37:04,400

other one was completely hoaxed and they

2717

01:37:09,030 --> 01:37:06,000

thought that that one was legitimate

2718

01:37:11,910 --> 01:37:09,040

video so i don't think we have the tools

2719

01:37:14,310 --> 01:37:11,920

to be able to adjudicate what's

2720

01:37:17,030 --> 01:37:14,320

ufo and what's not so i think that when

2721

01:37:19,030 --> 01:37:17,040

we see things especially and their video

2722

01:37:21,109 --> 01:37:19,040

you know and that kind of thing um like

2723

01:37:23,030 --> 01:37:21,119

jacques vale i had always said believe

2724

01:37:26,390 --> 01:37:23,040

nothing you know and use your

2725

01:37:29,109 --> 01:37:26,400

discernment okay so i think that um

2726

01:37:31,189 --> 01:37:29,119

in today's world of you know

2727

01:37:33,910 --> 01:37:31,199

deep fakes and things like that it's

2728

01:37:36,070 --> 01:37:33,920

pretty impossible i think to to figure

2729

01:37:40,629 --> 01:37:36,080

that stuff out so i think that the best

2730

01:37:42,709 --> 01:37:40,639

uh default action is just to not believe

2731

01:37:46,229 --> 01:37:42,719

and if it seems crazy the most likely is

2732

01:37:50,149 --> 01:37:48,470

something else i'd like you to elaborate

2733

01:37:51,990 --> 01:37:50,159

on if you don't mind is the contrast

2734

01:37:53,669 --> 01:37:52,000

between the academic world and then the

2735

01:37:56,390 --> 01:37:53,679

government world with respect to how

2736

01:37:59,030 --> 01:37:56,400

they operate openness versus closeness

2737

01:38:01,109 --> 01:37:59,040

because generally the more skeptically

2738

01:38:03,030 --> 01:38:01,119

minded people take the academic view and

2739

01:38:04,629 --> 01:38:03,040

they can't imagine that the reason for

2740

01:38:06,390 --> 01:38:04,639

closedness would be

2741

01:38:09,590 --> 01:38:06,400

anything other than falseness or

2742

01:38:11,669 --> 01:38:09,600

beguiling or whitewashing

2743

01:38:13,510 --> 01:38:11,679

i have to admit that i myself am similar

2744

01:38:15,270 --> 01:38:13,520

to this in the sense that while i'm not

2745

01:38:16,950 --> 01:38:15,280

an academic it's the place where i'm

2746

01:38:18,629 --> 01:38:16,960

most comfortable in it's was my my

2747

01:38:20,149 --> 01:38:18,639

training in a sense so i have a

2748

01:38:23,669 --> 01:38:20,159

difficult time with concealment and

2749

01:38:26,229 --> 01:38:23,679

non-disclosure so why don't you justify

2750

01:38:29,189 --> 01:38:26,239

or make the case for closedness

2751

01:38:31,270 --> 01:38:29,199

okay sure so all right and this can be

2752

01:38:33,990 --> 01:38:31,280

applied by by the way to the vatican as

2753

01:38:35,109 --> 01:38:34,000

well not just to ufo great great

2754

01:38:37,669 --> 01:38:35,119

insiders

2755

01:38:38,870 --> 01:38:37,679

okay so all right

2756

01:38:41,430 --> 01:38:38,880

a lot of

2757

01:38:45,030 --> 01:38:41,440

i'll give an example from my actual life

2758

01:38:47,430 --> 01:38:45,040

so something that was tangential to

2759

01:38:49,830 --> 01:38:47,440

my ufo research but happened during it

2760

01:38:52,790 --> 01:38:49,840

was my catholic research into the saints

2761

01:38:56,390 --> 01:38:52,800

of the catholic church that um bilocated

2762

01:38:59,830 --> 01:38:56,400

and levitated and i was going i was um

2763

01:39:01,510 --> 01:38:59,840

i had funding from a billionaire who was

2764

01:39:03,830 --> 01:39:01,520

interested in this research this

2765

01:39:05,910 --> 01:39:03,840

catholic research he's catholic and so

2766

01:39:08,310 --> 01:39:05,920

um

2767

01:39:09,990 --> 01:39:08,320

i went with tyler actually brought tyler

2768

01:39:11,910 --> 01:39:10,000

with me to the vatican and we checked it

2769

01:39:15,109 --> 01:39:11,920

out and i you know looked at the the

2770

01:39:17,750 --> 01:39:15,119

records and saw just you know

2771

01:39:20,790 --> 01:39:17,760

so much information about

2772

01:39:22,709 --> 01:39:20,800

saint joseph of copertino who was known

2773

01:39:24,229 --> 01:39:22,719

you know he was said to have levitated

2774

01:39:26,790 --> 01:39:24,239

and things like that some other things

2775

01:39:28,070 --> 01:39:26,800

anyway so um the billionaire fusion

2776

01:39:30,229 --> 01:39:28,080

american

2777

01:39:31,030 --> 01:39:30,239

with with some of the people who helped

2778

01:39:33,830 --> 01:39:31,040

me

2779

01:39:35,669 --> 01:39:33,840

um establish the funding to get there to

2780

01:39:38,550 --> 01:39:35,679

the vatican to do this research

2781

01:39:40,390 --> 01:39:38,560

they wanted to purchase the manuscript

2782

01:39:41,830 --> 01:39:40,400

which was a vatican document

2783

01:39:43,830 --> 01:39:41,840

okay they wanted to

2784

01:39:45,270 --> 01:39:43,840

own it okay

2785

01:39:47,910 --> 01:39:45,280

and so

2786

01:39:50,390 --> 01:39:47,920

they said diana can you convince the

2787

01:39:53,030 --> 01:39:50,400

vatican to give this document to us now

2788

01:39:55,510 --> 01:39:53,040

this is a document from the 1700s

2789

01:40:01,510 --> 01:39:55,520

that

2790

01:40:03,910 --> 01:40:01,520

not a democracy

2791

01:40:05,030 --> 01:40:03,920

right this is a pre-modern

2792

01:40:07,109 --> 01:40:05,040

country

2793

01:40:08,709 --> 01:40:07,119

and so the people in the united states

2794

01:40:11,350 --> 01:40:08,719

who were they were comprised of

2795

01:40:13,910 --> 01:40:11,360

academics and then a billionaire right

2796

01:40:15,270 --> 01:40:13,920

and so they basically said

2797

01:40:17,270 --> 01:40:15,280

surely they would do that they would

2798

01:40:18,790 --> 01:40:17,280

give it to us so that we could study it

2799

01:40:20,470 --> 01:40:18,800

and i said i don't think they're going

2800

01:40:22,629 --> 01:40:20,480

to do that i think that you have to be a

2801
01:40:25,109 --> 01:40:22,639
little bit oh you know we have to be

2802
01:40:28,149 --> 01:40:25,119
nuanced in asking for this because

2803
01:40:29,990 --> 01:40:28,159
this is their sacred tradition you know

2804
01:40:31,830 --> 01:40:30,000
and we just can't do that we just can't

2805
01:40:33,430 --> 01:40:31,840
give it to them it's like if you ask the

2806
01:40:34,310 --> 01:40:33,440
united states to give up the liberty

2807
01:40:37,109 --> 01:40:34,320
bell

2808
01:40:38,390 --> 01:40:37,119
or you know over the actual constitution

2809
01:40:40,310 --> 01:40:38,400
right i mean we're talking about

2810
01:40:41,910 --> 01:40:40,320
something so and they were asking not

2811
01:40:43,510 --> 01:40:41,920
simply to give it up but to buy it like

2812
01:40:46,310 --> 01:40:43,520
offer the money for it

2813
01:40:47,510 --> 01:40:46,320

yeah you know like we want to buy this

2814

01:40:49,030 --> 01:40:47,520

and they didn't want a picture of it

2815

01:40:50,790 --> 01:40:49,040

that didn't suffice for some reason no

2816

01:40:52,629 --> 01:40:50,800

no they did they wanted it digitized but

2817

01:40:54,550 --> 01:40:52,639

we're talking about a document of like

2818

01:40:55,830 --> 01:40:54,560

almost a thousand pages right so it

2819

01:40:57,750 --> 01:40:55,840

would take place

2820

01:40:58,870 --> 01:40:57,760

and um so you know i was kind of the

2821

01:41:00,790 --> 01:40:58,880

middle person

2822

01:41:03,910 --> 01:41:00,800

doing this and i

2823

01:41:05,990 --> 01:41:03,920

i tried to explain to them that the you

2824

01:41:08,629 --> 01:41:06,000

know the assumptions that we have that

2825

01:41:10,870 --> 01:41:08,639

things should be completely open sourced

2826

01:41:13,910 --> 01:41:10,880

aren't shared by other people in other

2827

01:41:16,070 --> 01:41:13,920

places for various reasons and we we

2828

01:41:18,390 --> 01:41:16,080

just we are so arrogant that we don't

2829

01:41:21,270 --> 01:41:18,400

see that you know we're like we should

2830

01:41:22,709 --> 01:41:21,280

have that because of humanity right well

2831

01:41:24,310 --> 01:41:22,719

how do you know because you know things

2832

01:41:25,669 --> 01:41:24,320

that we take we're going to use for our

2833

01:41:27,669 --> 01:41:25,679

own benefit

2834

01:41:30,390 --> 01:41:27,679

you know so they're they're not seeing

2835

01:41:32,470 --> 01:41:30,400

it like we see it so that's that's my

2836

01:41:34,550 --> 01:41:32,480

advocacy for i mean i'm not going to

2837

01:41:37,030 --> 01:41:34,560

advocate for you know secrecy with

2838

01:41:39,350 --> 01:41:37,040

respect to almost everything but there

2839

01:41:41,030 --> 01:41:39,360

are if there's something secret there

2840

01:41:43,109 --> 01:41:41,040

are reasons that those people want it to

2841

01:41:44,310 --> 01:41:43,119

be secret

2842

01:41:46,629 --> 01:41:44,320

now i'm not saying that's a good thing

2843

01:41:49,189 --> 01:41:46,639

for everything you know but definitely i

2844

01:41:50,950 --> 01:41:49,199

mean the vatican has their sacred

2845

01:41:52,870 --> 01:41:50,960

documents these are not necessarily

2846

01:41:54,629 --> 01:41:52,880

secret documents but they're theirs and

2847

01:41:57,350 --> 01:41:54,639

they're sacred to them

2848

01:42:00,629 --> 01:41:57,360

so we did establish uh we did get the

2849

01:42:03,430 --> 01:42:00,639

document um but i kind of am the person

2850

01:42:05,669 --> 01:42:03,440

who's the keeper of it and i can decide

2851

01:42:07,750 --> 01:42:05,679

who's you know i vet who see who goes in

2852

01:42:09,510 --> 01:42:07,760

and researches it and who doesn't and

2853

01:42:11,510 --> 01:42:09,520

you know what it's a document that's

2854

01:42:13,510 --> 01:42:11,520

written in latin and 17th century

2855

01:42:16,629 --> 01:42:13,520

italian and not a lot of people are able

2856

01:42:19,669 --> 01:42:18,070

speaking of latin you mentioned that

2857

01:42:21,430 --> 01:42:19,679

tyler said

2858

01:42:23,270 --> 01:42:21,440

or sorry that you pointed out to tyler

2859

01:42:25,030 --> 01:42:23,280

that there was some latin written and it

2860

01:42:26,790 --> 01:42:25,040

couldn't the lecture you were giving but

2861

01:42:28,229 --> 01:42:26,800

the audio was not let's say was one of

2862

01:42:29,669 --> 01:42:28,239

the highest quality for whatever reason

2863

01:42:31,270 --> 01:42:29,679

the person who was recording didn't have

2864

01:42:33,030 --> 01:42:31,280

a mic on you so the camera is all the

2865

01:42:36,229 --> 01:42:33,040

way at the back and anytime the audience

2866

01:42:37,910 --> 01:42:36,239

claps oh my gosh my ears just

2867

01:42:39,270 --> 01:42:37,920

almost broke every single time because i

2868

01:42:41,109 --> 01:42:39,280

had to turn the volume up so loud to

2869

01:42:42,790 --> 01:42:41,119

hear you oh that's too bad between that

2870

01:42:43,990 --> 01:42:42,800

and the camera well anyway you mentioned

2871

01:42:46,390 --> 01:42:44,000

that

2872

01:42:48,629 --> 01:42:46,400

you were pointing out to tyler there's

2873

01:42:50,229 --> 01:42:48,639

some part of something written in latin

2874

01:42:52,070 --> 01:42:50,239

he said oh i didn't even know you also

2875

01:42:53,830 --> 01:42:52,080

mentioned it's to tell them quote

2876

01:42:55,910 --> 01:42:53,840

unquote that they dominate so i wasn't

2877

01:42:57,830 --> 01:42:55,920

sure who to them and they were referring

2878

01:42:59,590 --> 01:42:57,840

to so why don't you talk about that

2879

01:43:00,870 --> 01:42:59,600

please yeah okay so that was really

2880

01:43:02,550 --> 01:43:00,880

interesting so

2881

01:43:05,430 --> 01:43:02,560

uh one thing that was kind of funny

2882

01:43:07,510 --> 01:43:05,440

about my friendship with tyler was that

2883

01:43:09,350 --> 01:43:07,520

he was part of the space program he's

2884

01:43:11,430 --> 01:43:09,360

really integral into the space program

2885

01:43:13,430 --> 01:43:11,440

and he launches you know these rockets

2886

01:43:15,990 --> 01:43:13,440

and works with spacex and that type of

2887

01:43:17,750 --> 01:43:16,000

thing and what i found out which he

2888

01:43:20,149 --> 01:43:17,760

actually did not know and i pointed it

2889

01:43:21,830 --> 01:43:20,159

out to him was that the whole thing was

2890

01:43:23,510 --> 01:43:21,840

a ritual the whole thing got was

2891

01:43:26,390 --> 01:43:23,520

ritualized so

2892

01:43:27,910 --> 01:43:26,400

they identified certain time periods

2893

01:43:30,870 --> 01:43:27,920

astronomically when it would be

2894

01:43:32,390 --> 01:43:30,880

beneficial to launch and they also had

2895

01:43:34,470 --> 01:43:32,400

the rockets had

2896

01:43:36,870 --> 01:43:34,480

um roman gods on them

2897

01:43:38,950 --> 01:43:36,880

and they also had um latin first century

2898

01:43:41,149 --> 01:43:38,960

latin not medieval latin it wasn't

2899

01:43:43,189 --> 01:43:41,159

catholic latin it was basically

2900

01:43:45,750 --> 01:43:43,199

imperialistic latin

2901

01:43:47,189 --> 01:43:45,760

and so and everybody had to stay in

2902

01:43:49,350 --> 01:43:47,199

their own space like there was a place

2903

01:43:52,550 --> 01:43:49,360

where they had to stay they wore the

2904

01:43:55,350 --> 01:43:52,560

same clothes for every mission

2905

01:43:56,709 --> 01:43:55,360

um and they ate the same food i'm so

2906

01:43:58,870 --> 01:43:56,719

sorry to drop are you referring to a

2907

01:44:01,510 --> 01:43:58,880

spacex launch i missed that

2908

01:44:04,070 --> 01:44:01,520

yeah yeah well not all spacex launches

2909

01:44:06,070 --> 01:44:04,080

just certain of them with tyler involved

2910

01:44:08,070 --> 01:44:06,080

and so when he would be involved

2911

01:44:09,590 --> 01:44:08,080

launching these satellites into space a

2912

01:44:12,229 --> 01:44:09,600

lot of times they'd be with spacex

2913

01:44:14,709 --> 01:44:12,239

because that's who they used um

2914

01:44:16,310 --> 01:44:14,719

yeah so they would they would go you

2915

01:44:18,550 --> 01:44:16,320

know they've been doing this from it

2916

01:44:20,709 --> 01:44:18,560

looks like from the 1950s onward they've

2917

01:44:23,270 --> 01:44:20,719

been doing this ritual and they would

2918

01:44:25,510 --> 01:44:23,280

even have like a chaplain there and you

2919

01:44:28,550 --> 01:44:25,520

know they would it was very very listen

2920

01:44:31,669 --> 01:44:28,560

it was very ritualized and so i noticed

2921

01:44:33,189 --> 01:44:31,679

that and i asked him about it and i said

2922

01:44:35,109 --> 01:44:33,199

do you know that this is first century

2923

01:44:38,629 --> 01:44:35,119

latin that's written on

2924

01:44:39,669 --> 01:44:38,639

these rockets and he said no i didn't

2925

01:44:42,070 --> 01:44:39,679

know that he didn't even know it was

2926

01:44:43,830 --> 01:44:42,080

aladdin and so we read them we i

2927

01:44:45,669 --> 01:44:43,840

translated them all and i said this wow

2928

01:44:47,590 --> 01:44:45,679

this says that and i said

2929

01:44:49,910 --> 01:44:47,600

who up there in space is going to be

2930

01:44:52,629 --> 01:44:49,920

reading this like why would you put that

2931

01:44:55,590 --> 01:44:52,639

on there you know that seems so strange

2932

01:44:58,550 --> 01:44:55,600

and he said well i imagine it's for them

2933

01:45:03,350 --> 01:45:01,510

okay who's who are they you know and so

2934

01:45:05,270 --> 01:45:03,360

he he just didn't say anything

2935

01:45:06,870 --> 01:45:05,280

but that's that's what it was

2936

01:45:08,950 --> 01:45:06,880

so the two questions that occur is

2937

01:45:11,590 --> 01:45:08,960

firstly what did it say and then also

2938

01:45:13,270 --> 01:45:11,600

does this mean that elon musk himself

2939

01:45:15,910 --> 01:45:13,280

is putting those messages there like

2940

01:45:18,229 --> 01:45:15,920

elon is a believer in et's and and so on

2941

01:45:20,390 --> 01:45:18,239

or is it just one of the staff members

2942

01:45:22,870 --> 01:45:20,400

no no this is beyond this is way before

2943

01:45:25,350 --> 01:45:22,880

elon so it has nothing to do with him

2944

01:45:27,750 --> 01:45:25,360

um his company is just the company that

2945

01:45:29,669 --> 01:45:27,760

puts those does the launches to get the

2946

01:45:31,590 --> 01:45:29,679

satellites up but he has nothing to do

2947

01:45:34,070 --> 01:45:31,600

with creating the satellites

2948

01:45:36,470 --> 01:45:34,080

or of putting the

2949

01:45:38,229 --> 01:45:36,480

um roman stuff on them nothing at all to

2950

01:45:41,270 --> 01:45:38,239

do with that that that was definitely

2951
01:45:43,189 --> 01:45:41,280
predates him um so what does it mean

2952
01:45:45,109 --> 01:45:43,199
though um

2953
01:45:47,830 --> 01:45:45,119
yeah what was written on it yeah so to

2954
01:45:50,229 --> 01:45:47,840
me it looks like what i what people have

2955
01:45:52,229 --> 01:45:50,239
called like exo theology or astro

2956
01:45:54,950 --> 01:45:52,239
theology it's this

2957
01:45:56,830 --> 01:45:54,960
this kind of well i call it it's not a

2958
01:45:59,990 --> 01:45:56,840
specific religion but it's a

2959
01:46:02,470 --> 01:46:00,000
religiosity of people who

2960
01:46:05,030 --> 01:46:02,480
are involved in the space program and

2961
01:46:06,709 --> 01:46:05,040
it's this um you know it's roman you

2962
01:46:08,470 --> 01:46:06,719
know the united states kind of considers

2963
01:46:10,390 --> 01:46:08,480

itself roman look at our you know

2964

01:46:12,709 --> 01:46:10,400

architecture and that type of thing

2965

01:46:15,189 --> 01:46:12,719

we're like the new imperial

2966

01:46:17,830 --> 01:46:15,199

place right and so i think that's what

2967

01:46:21,430 --> 01:46:17,840

it has to do with um they're using the

2968

01:46:23,830 --> 01:46:21,440

images of gods and goddesses from rome

2969

01:46:24,629 --> 01:46:23,840

um and what do the what does the latin

2970

01:46:26,950 --> 01:46:24,639

say

2971

01:46:28,229 --> 01:46:26,960

um here's a here's something for you to

2972

01:46:30,629 --> 01:46:28,239

check out

2973

01:46:32,550 --> 01:46:30,639

and it's the uh these they they're

2974

01:46:33,350 --> 01:46:32,560

called patches

2975

01:46:35,590 --> 01:46:33,360

and

2976

01:46:37,590 --> 01:46:35,600

have you seen those patches okay so haha

2977

01:46:40,229 --> 01:46:37,600

we don't know or ha ha but you don't

2978

01:46:42,070 --> 01:46:40,239

yeah uh-huh yeah and so a lot of those

2979

01:46:43,830 --> 01:46:42,080

are in latin and that's where you see

2980

01:46:45,830 --> 01:46:43,840

and a lot of those would be on the

2981

01:46:47,350 --> 01:46:45,840

actual satellites

2982

01:46:49,109 --> 01:46:47,360

the images would be on the satellites

2983

01:46:51,910 --> 01:46:49,119

and then people who were working the

2984

01:46:54,390 --> 01:46:51,920

mission they would get the patch

2985

01:46:55,830 --> 01:46:54,400

uh-huh and so the haha part was that on

2986

01:46:57,910 --> 01:46:55,840

the satellite or that was just on the

2987

01:46:59,030 --> 01:46:57,920

patch

2988

01:47:01,590 --> 01:46:59,040

um

2989

01:47:03,270 --> 01:47:01,600

usually you just have the god or goddess

2990

01:47:04,790 --> 01:47:03,280

and the image like the dragon or

2991

01:47:07,030 --> 01:47:04,800

something like that on the satellite

2992

01:47:08,950 --> 01:47:07,040

with the latin phrase that accompanies

2993

01:47:13,109 --> 01:47:08,960

it and the latin phrases are different

2994

01:47:16,229 --> 01:47:15,109

you also mentioned there's a picture of

2995

01:47:17,590 --> 01:47:16,239

that that you were going to send to the

2996

01:47:19,030 --> 01:47:17,600

audience at that time because remember

2997

01:47:20,709 --> 01:47:19,040

i'm listening to the lecture and you

2998

01:47:22,070 --> 01:47:20,719

said yeah if anyone's interested i'll

2999

01:47:23,669 --> 01:47:22,080

email it to you can you email it to me

3000

01:47:25,189 --> 01:47:23,679

so i can place it on screen right now

3001
01:47:26,950 --> 01:47:25,199
for now right now sorry when i'm editing

3002
01:47:29,270 --> 01:47:26,960
this i'll make a note to remind you of

3003
01:47:30,709 --> 01:47:29,280
that is that okay yeah i could get it

3004
01:47:32,870 --> 01:47:30,719
right now if you want

3005
01:47:34,310 --> 01:47:32,880
the image is being displayed right now

3006
01:47:36,149 --> 01:47:34,320
so if you're listening to this on the

3007
01:47:37,350 --> 01:47:36,159
audio platforms then i recommend you

3008
01:47:38,790 --> 01:47:37,360
click the youtube link in the

3009
01:47:40,470 --> 01:47:38,800
description

3010
01:47:43,109 --> 01:47:40,480
what you're seeing is the high quality

3011
01:47:54,149 --> 01:47:43,119
capture unfortunately the source images

3012
01:47:57,030 --> 01:47:55,830
you also refer or not you someone

3013
01:47:59,910 --> 01:47:57,040

referred to the president as a

3014

01:48:02,470 --> 01:47:59,920

short-timer okay what does that mean

3015

01:48:04,310 --> 01:48:02,480

yeah so um and i heard i'd heard this

3016

01:48:06,870 --> 01:48:04,320

from not just tyler but a lot of the

3017

01:48:09,750 --> 01:48:06,880

people who are part of the program

3018

01:48:13,189 --> 01:48:09,760

um that presidents are short timers in

3019

01:48:15,510 --> 01:48:13,199

the sense that there must be a program

3020

01:48:17,910 --> 01:48:15,520

that's not a short time program but a

3021

01:48:19,910 --> 01:48:17,920

long time program and therefore the

3022

01:48:21,830 --> 01:48:19,920

presidents come and go and therefore

3023

01:48:23,750 --> 01:48:21,840

they're not given the information think

3024

01:48:25,830 --> 01:48:23,760

of tyler tyler's been doing this since

3025

01:48:28,790 --> 01:48:25,840

he was at least 20 years old

3026

01:48:30,830 --> 01:48:28,800

and now he's in his 60s i mean that he's

3027

01:48:33,590 --> 01:48:30,840

a long-timer and so he has a lot of

3028

01:48:35,189 --> 01:48:33,600

information and the presidents don't

3029

01:48:36,709 --> 01:48:35,199

have all that information they're only

3030

01:48:38,070 --> 01:48:36,719

given the information that they need to

3031

01:48:41,990 --> 01:48:38,080

know

3032

01:48:43,910 --> 01:48:42,000

pseudonym plenty and i don't think

3033

01:48:45,270 --> 01:48:43,920

everyone here knows who tyler is or what

3034

01:48:46,709 --> 01:48:45,280

the story is around tyler so do mine

3035

01:48:47,669 --> 01:48:46,719

quickly just outlining that so that

3036

01:48:49,669 --> 01:48:47,679

people can

3037

01:48:51,750 --> 01:48:49,679

re-watch say okay now that makes sense i

3038

01:48:54,709 --> 01:48:51,760

didn't give the context to sure

3039

01:48:57,590 --> 01:48:54,719

sure okay so i wrote this book i called

3040

01:49:00,629 --> 01:48:57,600

it american cosmic in reference to

3041

01:49:02,709 --> 01:49:00,639

um the russian cosmists because to me

3042

01:49:05,350 --> 01:49:02,719

russian cosmos is a great book for any

3043

01:49:06,390 --> 01:49:05,360

of our listeners um

3044

01:49:08,310 --> 01:49:06,400

um

3045

01:49:09,590 --> 01:49:08,320

by i think it's henry young

3046

01:49:11,830 --> 01:49:09,600

and

3047

01:49:13,510 --> 01:49:11,840

it's about the belief systems of the

3048

01:49:14,790 --> 01:49:13,520

people who started their the russian

3049

01:49:17,350 --> 01:49:14,800

space program

3050

01:49:18,950 --> 01:49:17,360

and so when i started american cosmic

3051

01:49:21,590 --> 01:49:18,960

and i met tyler

3052

01:49:23,430 --> 01:49:21,600

he had a very similar belief system and

3053

01:49:25,030 --> 01:49:23,440

tyler was this person who actually

3054

01:49:28,950 --> 01:49:25,040

reached out to me

3055

01:49:30,390 --> 01:49:28,960

and he was part of a secret program now

3056

01:49:33,030 --> 01:49:30,400

they're not they're known not to be

3057

01:49:34,709 --> 01:49:33,040

secret and he had clearances and that

3058

01:49:37,030 --> 01:49:34,719

sort of thing and he worked for every

3059

01:49:38,709 --> 01:49:37,040

almost every space shuttle launch okay

3060

01:49:41,910 --> 01:49:38,719

he's a mission controller

3061

01:49:43,830 --> 01:49:41,920

and um he's a very fascinating person

3062

01:49:45,109 --> 01:49:43,840

i kind of kept him at a distance for

3063

01:49:47,030 --> 01:49:45,119

about a year and a half before i

3064

01:49:50,390 --> 01:49:47,040

actually met him in person

3065

01:49:52,950 --> 01:49:50,400

and then he took me and gary nolan to

3066

01:49:55,669 --> 01:49:52,960

new mexico to an alleged crash site for

3067

01:49:57,990 --> 01:49:55,679

ufos because he told me that ufo's from

3068

01:50:00,070 --> 01:49:58,000

the 1940s he told me that i didn't

3069

01:50:01,270 --> 01:50:00,080

believe in ufos and he said you only

3070

01:50:03,350 --> 01:50:01,280

believe in them as kind of like

3071

01:50:05,910 --> 01:50:03,360

imaginary things he said what if i

3072

01:50:07,189 --> 01:50:05,920

showed you evidence that and so this was

3073

01:50:09,669 --> 01:50:07,199

where i was like

3074

01:50:12,709 --> 01:50:09,679

automatically suspicious i was like wow

3075

01:50:14,470 --> 01:50:12,719

you know this is crazy but i'll go

3076

01:50:16,790 --> 01:50:14,480

um because you know it's still evidence

3077

01:50:19,669 --> 01:50:16,800

there's still data even if he's

3078

01:50:21,510 --> 01:50:19,679

disinformation it's still data so um

3079

01:50:26,149 --> 01:50:21,520

anyway so that's who tyler is tyler's

3080

01:50:28,550 --> 01:50:27,430

do you believe that the government

3081

01:50:31,510 --> 01:50:28,560

believes that they understand what's

3082

01:50:33,590 --> 01:50:31,520

going on behind the ufo phenomenon

3083

01:50:37,189 --> 01:50:33,600

no

3084

01:50:39,189 --> 01:50:37,199

what's going on or you think that they

3085

01:50:41,350 --> 01:50:39,199

think that they have a handle on it

3086

01:50:42,950 --> 01:50:41,360

i think that there's probably a number

3087

01:50:44,629 --> 01:50:42,960

of you know how in the united states we

3088

01:50:46,390 --> 01:50:44,639

have different we have democrats and

3089

01:50:47,830 --> 01:50:46,400

republicans and things like that i think

3090

01:50:49,189 --> 01:50:47,840

that the government is pretty much the

3091

01:50:51,270 --> 01:50:49,199

space program is like that there's

3092

01:50:53,510 --> 01:50:51,280

different factions within it and some of

3093

01:50:55,350 --> 01:50:53,520

them are tasked with trying to figure

3094

01:50:56,950 --> 01:50:55,360

this out and some of them think they

3095

01:50:58,390 --> 01:50:56,960

know what it is about and some of them

3096

01:51:00,629 --> 01:50:58,400

know well we don't know what this is

3097

01:51:01,430 --> 01:51:00,639

about so that's how i think it really is

3098

01:51:03,990 --> 01:51:01,440

just

3099

01:51:05,270 --> 01:51:04,000

compartmentalized and that's why i use a

3100

01:51:07,350 --> 01:51:05,280

lot of um

3101

01:51:09,270 --> 01:51:07,360

i use a lot of references to this movie

3102

01:51:11,910 --> 01:51:09,280

and book called fight club

3103

01:51:13,270 --> 01:51:11,920

and it's basically about this person

3104

01:51:16,390 --> 01:51:13,280

well

3105

01:51:17,990 --> 01:51:16,400

probably your audience knows but there

3106

01:51:19,510 --> 01:51:18,000

that's what it looks like so before was

3107

01:51:21,430 --> 01:51:19,520

the invisible college where people

3108

01:51:22,550 --> 01:51:21,440

worked together who were scientists and

3109

01:51:24,070 --> 01:51:22,560

they were secret and they're trying to

3110

01:51:26,550 --> 01:51:24,080

figure out the stuff on their cover of

3111

01:51:28,950 --> 01:51:26,560

secrecy but then it morphed into i think

3112

01:51:31,189 --> 01:51:28,960

in the late 80s and early 90s it morphed

3113

01:51:33,910 --> 01:51:31,199

into fight club where people didn't even

3114

01:51:35,590 --> 01:51:33,920

tell each other what they knew in order

3115

01:51:38,229 --> 01:51:35,600

to keep the secret

3116

01:51:41,350 --> 01:51:39,430

do you believe that we're dealing with

3117

01:51:43,350 --> 01:51:41,360

multiple phenomenon that have different

3118

01:51:45,189 --> 01:51:43,360

explanations rather than a single one

3119

01:51:49,189 --> 01:51:45,199

yeah

3120

01:51:53,910 --> 01:51:51,189

so why do you think that

3121

01:51:57,030 --> 01:51:53,920

because they look very different so orbs

3122

01:51:58,149 --> 01:51:57,040

look different than tic tacs which

3123

01:52:00,870 --> 01:51:58,159

i don't even know if they are

3124

01:52:03,750 --> 01:52:00,880

extraterrestrial um and there are things

3125

01:52:07,830 --> 01:52:03,760

that like i could see from catholic

3126

01:52:10,390 --> 01:52:07,840

history from like you know 1400 1500

3127

01:52:13,350 --> 01:52:10,400

that look like john max abductions you

3128

01:52:15,589 --> 01:52:13,360

know and you can say wow that looks

3129

01:52:18,070 --> 01:52:15,599

exactly like you know it could become it

3130

01:52:18,950 --> 01:52:18,080

could come out of john mack's book

3131

01:52:20,870 --> 01:52:18,960

uh

3132

01:52:23,109 --> 01:52:20,880

i think it's called abduction actually

3133

01:52:25,189 --> 01:52:23,119

um human encounters with aliens

3134

01:52:26,629 --> 01:52:25,199

so yeah those are different i mean i

3135

01:52:28,629 --> 01:52:26,639

think they're different i could be wrong

3136

01:52:30,149 --> 01:52:28,639

but they look different

3137

01:52:31,910 --> 01:52:30,159

have you seen this video one video i

3138

01:52:35,430 --> 01:52:31,920

believe called biblically accurate

3139

01:52:37,189 --> 01:52:35,440

angels yeah that's a i like that video

3140

01:52:39,109 --> 01:52:37,199

okay i'll link it or i'll even display

3141

01:52:40,470 --> 01:52:39,119

some of it here for people to watch now

3142

01:52:42,149 --> 01:52:40,480

does anything that you've learned about

3143

01:52:45,030 --> 01:52:42,159

the phenomenon ring true with those

3144

01:52:46,870 --> 01:52:45,040

depictions yeah yeah

3145

01:52:49,189 --> 01:52:46,880

i mean when you look yeah okay so if you

3146

01:52:51,910 --> 01:52:49,199

look at angels even you have to say

3147

01:52:53,669 --> 01:52:51,920

that even if you take this category of

3148

01:52:55,750 --> 01:52:53,679

thing called angels which we all think

3149

01:52:58,149 --> 01:52:55,760

we know what they are but if we go back

3150

01:53:00,149 --> 01:52:58,159

to the biblical text where they derive

3151
01:53:02,070 --> 01:53:00,159
from you'll see that none of those

3152
01:53:04,709 --> 01:53:02,080
encounters look the same

3153
01:53:07,189 --> 01:53:04,719
so even angels don't even look the same

3154
01:53:08,310 --> 01:53:07,199
to one another so you have so you have

3155
01:53:10,229 --> 01:53:08,320
angels that

3156
01:53:12,070 --> 01:53:10,239
take on the they look like humans and

3157
01:53:13,910 --> 01:53:12,080
they fight with like jacob and they

3158
01:53:15,669 --> 01:53:13,920
almost they dislocate his hip and things

3159
01:53:18,629 --> 01:53:15,679
like that and then you have these angels

3160
01:53:20,790 --> 01:53:18,639
that look very weird you know and scary

3161
01:53:22,390 --> 01:53:20,800
and then you look at saint francis you

3162
01:53:24,470 --> 01:53:22,400
know and his

3163
01:53:26,629 --> 01:53:24,480

uh situation with uh and it looks like

3164

01:53:29,669 --> 01:53:26,639

an angel they call it a seraphim right

3165

01:53:31,189 --> 01:53:29,679

and it like it it zaps him and he gets

3166

01:53:33,270 --> 01:53:31,199

these these things which the catholic

3167

01:53:37,350 --> 01:53:33,280

church calls stigmata but they look like

3168

01:53:39,030 --> 01:53:37,360

burns right and you know yeah so i mean

3169

01:53:41,510 --> 01:53:39,040

once you start to get to the primary

3170

01:53:43,990 --> 01:53:41,520

source materials of these things they

3171

01:53:46,470 --> 01:53:44,000

look very strange and they don't look at

3172

01:53:48,390 --> 01:53:46,480

all like what we have you know what has

3173

01:53:50,390 --> 01:53:48,400

come down to us as

3174

01:53:51,990 --> 01:53:50,400

what they're supposed to be like

3175

01:53:53,990 --> 01:53:52,000

yeah they're not the huggies no babies

3176

01:53:55,990 --> 01:53:54,000

they're not on a cloud with a supple

3177

01:53:57,430 --> 01:53:56,000

behind and smiling creepily at you from

3178

01:53:58,950 --> 01:53:57,440

a distance and you know even the people

3179

01:54:01,910 --> 01:53:58,960

that had those experiences back in the

3180

01:54:03,750 --> 01:54:01,920

day never said that either like saint

3181

01:54:06,070 --> 01:54:03,760

teresa of avila she's a person who had

3182

01:54:07,109 --> 01:54:06,080

an experience and now it's made popular

3183

01:54:09,669 --> 01:54:07,119

in rome

3184

01:54:12,149 --> 01:54:09,679

um bernini created statue called the

3185

01:54:13,510 --> 01:54:12,159

ecstasy of saint teresa and it's in rome

3186

01:54:16,149 --> 01:54:13,520

and you can see it

3187

01:54:18,629 --> 01:54:16,159

and it's a it's this beautiful statue of

3188

01:54:20,390 --> 01:54:18,639

saint teresa in ecstasy it looks like

3189

01:54:22,790 --> 01:54:20,400

with this little cherub like angel next

3190

01:54:24,470 --> 01:54:22,800

to her but if you actually read it if

3191

01:54:25,350 --> 01:54:24,480

you read the account of it what she

3192

01:54:27,350 --> 01:54:25,360

wrote

3193

01:54:29,669 --> 01:54:27,360

um she basically says

3194

01:54:31,270 --> 01:54:29,679

i don't know what thing this is i don't

3195

01:54:33,669 --> 01:54:31,280

know if it's an angel

3196

01:54:35,510 --> 01:54:33,679

and then she said all i know is that

3197

01:54:38,070 --> 01:54:35,520

usually i see angels in my mind as an

3198

01:54:40,070 --> 01:54:38,080

imagination and this one is real it's

3199

01:54:43,030 --> 01:54:40,080

actually fleshy and it's about three

3200

01:54:45,109 --> 01:54:43,040

feet tall and it's all a light and it

3201
01:54:46,149 --> 01:54:45,119
also has this long thing that has a dart

3202
01:54:48,790 --> 01:54:46,159
at the end

3203
01:54:51,109 --> 01:54:48,800
like kind of like a uh an arrow and it

3204
01:54:53,830 --> 01:54:51,119
like basically sticks her with this

3205
01:54:55,830 --> 01:54:53,840
arrow i mean that's creepy and you know

3206
01:54:57,510 --> 01:54:55,840
that's exactly what she said about it

3207
01:54:59,669 --> 01:54:57,520
and then you have this beautiful statue

3208
01:55:04,310 --> 01:54:59,679
that doesn't look anything like the very

3209
01:55:07,189 --> 01:55:05,669
remember i mentioned that lecture where

3210
01:55:08,950 --> 01:55:07,199
i couldn't quite hear all of what was

3211
01:55:10,390 --> 01:55:08,960
being said i believe you mentioned that

3212
01:55:12,709 --> 01:55:10,400
you were studying physical evidence of

3213
01:55:14,870 --> 01:55:12,719

purgatory a burnt hand i believe i'm not

3214

01:55:16,629 --> 01:55:14,880

right yeah yeah can you elaborate on

3215

01:55:19,350 --> 01:55:16,639

that and then also perhaps the physical

3216

01:55:20,950 --> 01:55:19,360

evidence of heaven

3217

01:55:23,189 --> 01:55:20,960

okay so the physical evidence of

3218

01:55:24,950 --> 01:55:23,199

purgatory i'm not saying it's actually

3219

01:55:27,589 --> 01:55:24,960

physical evidence of purgatory what i'm

3220

01:55:30,390 --> 01:55:27,599

saying is that people have this is what

3221

01:55:33,430 --> 01:55:30,400

the belief structure is is that you know

3222

01:55:35,270 --> 01:55:33,440

in order to create belief in purgatory

3223

01:55:37,669 --> 01:55:35,280

there was a priest in the 1800s in

3224

01:55:40,390 --> 01:55:37,679

france who decided what he needed to do

3225

01:55:42,149 --> 01:55:40,400

was collect as much evidence for

3226

01:55:44,310 --> 01:55:42,159

purgatory as he could

3227

01:55:46,310 --> 01:55:44,320

so he went around all of europe and he

3228

01:55:48,629 --> 01:55:46,320

gathered this and now it's in a museum

3229

01:55:50,390 --> 01:55:48,639

called the purgatory museum in rome and

3230

01:55:53,589 --> 01:55:50,400

you can actually go online and check it

3231

01:55:55,430 --> 01:55:53,599

out okay and what this museum is i mean

3232

01:55:56,950 --> 01:55:55,440

a lot of it doesn't look like like good

3233

01:55:58,870 --> 01:55:56,960

evidence to me let's put it that way i'm

3234

01:56:01,669 --> 01:55:58,880

not convinced but

3235

01:56:03,830 --> 01:56:01,679

it's what people believe to be evidence

3236

01:56:06,390 --> 01:56:03,840

of burning souls in purgatory like a

3237

01:56:08,790 --> 01:56:06,400

hand on a bible and you see the kind of

3238

01:56:11,589 --> 01:56:08,800

the the burnt print handprint on the

3239

01:56:13,750 --> 01:56:11,599

bible and things like that so i don't

3240

01:56:16,709 --> 01:56:13,760

think that i mean you know so when we

3241

01:56:18,629 --> 01:56:16,719

look at so let's take and let's use this

3242

01:56:21,669 --> 01:56:18,639

as an example of doing religious studies

3243

01:56:23,990 --> 01:56:21,679

so you take that and you say okay the

3244

01:56:26,629 --> 01:56:24,000

impetus to try to prove something that

3245

01:56:29,270 --> 01:56:26,639

we cannot see i've even said this before

3246

01:56:31,510 --> 01:56:29,280

in a lecture it looks a lot like what's

3247

01:56:33,109 --> 01:56:31,520

going on with ufo communities right now

3248

01:56:35,350 --> 01:56:33,119

so the ufo community in the united

3249

01:56:38,070 --> 01:56:35,360

states is trying to prove that ufos

3250

01:56:40,229 --> 01:56:38,080

exist by taking this debris that

3251

01:56:42,790 --> 01:56:40,239

strangely enough i was partially

3252

01:56:44,950 --> 01:56:42,800

responsible for you know getting

3253

01:56:46,709 --> 01:56:44,960

and at least for some of it and now

3254

01:56:47,990 --> 01:56:46,719

they're doing analysis on it when i say

3255

01:56:49,830 --> 01:56:48,000

they i'm talking about scientists

3256

01:56:51,990 --> 01:56:49,840

affiliated with these programs

3257

01:56:54,470 --> 01:56:52,000

and they're saying yes we have this well

3258

01:56:57,430 --> 01:56:54,480

i would be really careful with readily

3259

01:56:59,030 --> 01:56:57,440

believing that because first you really

3260

01:57:00,470 --> 01:56:59,040

want to really really believe it i think

3261

01:57:02,790 --> 01:57:00,480

a lot of people really want to believe

3262

01:57:04,790 --> 01:57:02,800

it and i don't know why but there's that

3263

01:57:06,870 --> 01:57:04,800

it's very similar to what was going on

3264

01:57:09,430 --> 01:57:06,880

in the 1800s with trying to prove

3265

01:57:11,189 --> 01:57:09,440

purgatory was real

3266

01:57:18,550 --> 01:57:11,199

right

3267

01:57:20,390 --> 01:57:18,560

book too it's also is finding the

3268

01:57:21,750 --> 01:57:20,400

similarities between religion and then

3269

01:57:24,070 --> 01:57:21,760

the ufo

3270

01:57:25,270 --> 01:57:24,080

phenomenon or you or ufology and so on

3271

01:57:27,750 --> 01:57:25,280

and so

3272

01:57:28,950 --> 01:57:27,760

one of the advantages of calling some

3273

01:57:35,669 --> 01:57:28,960

field

3274

01:57:38,390 --> 01:57:35,679

what i'm asking is what does calling

3275

01:57:40,149 --> 01:57:38,400

ufos or ufology or whatever it may be

3276

01:57:41,830 --> 01:57:40,159

what does calling it religion

3277

01:57:42,870 --> 01:57:41,840

quote-unquote allow that wasn't there

3278

01:57:45,109 --> 01:57:42,880

before

3279

01:57:46,470 --> 01:57:45,119

i can give you an example

3280

01:57:48,470 --> 01:57:46,480

no you can give an example those are

3281

01:57:50,310 --> 01:57:48,480

always okay so let's say there's some

3282

01:57:52,149 --> 01:57:50,320

class of objects or people or practices

3283

01:57:53,990 --> 01:57:52,159

like veganism or architecture or car

3284

01:57:56,470 --> 01:57:54,000

driving let's just take architecture if

3285

01:57:58,390 --> 01:57:56,480

i was to say architecture's mathematics

3286

01:58:00,310 --> 01:57:58,400

that opens up that's uh maybe three

3287

01:58:01,990 --> 01:58:00,320

aspects so one would be

3288

01:58:04,310 --> 01:58:02,000

you can now use mathematical tools to

3289

01:58:05,830 --> 01:58:04,320

analyze architecture and then the number

3290

01:58:09,430 --> 01:58:05,840

two would be the vice versa so you can

3291

01:58:11,510 --> 01:58:09,440

now use architecture to help

3292

01:58:12,790 --> 01:58:11,520

innovations in math and then number

3293

01:58:14,070 --> 01:58:12,800

three would be

3294

01:58:15,430 --> 01:58:14,080

to

3295

01:58:18,229 --> 01:58:15,440

this is more of a social effect it would

3296

01:58:20,470 --> 01:58:18,239

have it would elevate or depreciate

3297

01:58:21,990 --> 01:58:20,480

the the field that's being compared so

3298

01:58:23,669 --> 01:58:22,000

in this case it may be a neutral to

3299

01:58:25,510 --> 01:58:23,679

positive result

3300

01:58:27,430 --> 01:58:25,520

so people would now view architecture

3301

01:58:29,669 --> 01:58:27,440

either the same or a bit more positively

3302

01:58:31,589 --> 01:58:29,679

because the general public has a neutral

3303

01:58:33,189 --> 01:58:31,599

to positive view of mathematics however

3304

01:58:35,350 --> 01:58:33,199

if i was to make a comparison to say

3305

01:58:37,030 --> 01:58:35,360

architecture is like garbage well then

3306

01:58:38,709 --> 01:58:37,040

that would depreciate people's view of

3307

01:58:39,830 --> 01:58:38,719

architecture

3308

01:58:41,589 --> 01:58:39,840

okay so

3309

01:58:43,189 --> 01:58:41,599

calling something by something else's

3310

01:58:44,950 --> 01:58:43,199

name

3311

01:58:46,470 --> 01:58:44,960

it has certain advantages it allows for

3312

01:58:49,589 --> 01:58:46,480

something so what does

3313

01:58:51,589 --> 01:58:49,599

calling ufos or ufology religion allow

3314

01:58:53,910 --> 01:58:51,599

for that wasn't there before

3315

01:58:55,510 --> 01:58:53,920

okay that's a great question and i don't

3316

01:58:57,350 --> 01:58:55,520

think i'm making that move actually what

3317

01:58:58,790 --> 01:58:57,360

i'm doing and i said i do this by

3318

01:59:01,350 --> 01:58:58,800

calling the book

3319

01:59:02,470 --> 01:59:01,360

uh american cosmic religion

3320

01:59:05,589 --> 01:59:02,480

technology

3321

01:59:07,750 --> 01:59:05,599

and ufos right and i hold those three

3322

01:59:08,870 --> 01:59:07,760

things together

3323

01:59:10,709 --> 01:59:08,880

in

3324

01:59:13,750 --> 01:59:10,719

they simultaneously

3325

01:59:16,390 --> 01:59:13,760

engage each other okay so i'm doing i

3326

01:59:18,790 --> 01:59:16,400

think i'm doing two things i'm using

3327

01:59:21,510 --> 01:59:18,800

religion the tools of religion to study

3328

01:59:23,109 --> 01:59:21,520

the development of belief in ufos and i

3329

01:59:23,990 --> 01:59:23,119

think that that's a good thing to do

3330

01:59:25,910 --> 01:59:24,000

because

3331

01:59:28,229 --> 01:59:25,920

people in religious studies we don't

3332

01:59:31,109 --> 01:59:28,239

have to say ufos exist or don't exist we

3333

01:59:34,709 --> 01:59:31,119

can study it as a belief system okay

3334

01:59:37,350 --> 01:59:34,719

but i'm also using ufos as a way to push

3335

01:59:39,430 --> 01:59:37,360

the method methodological boundaries of

3336

01:59:41,510 --> 01:59:39,440

religious studies because religious

3337

01:59:42,870 --> 01:59:41,520

studies like that's interesting yeah

3338

01:59:45,830 --> 01:59:42,880

because religious studies likes to

3339

01:59:47,589 --> 01:59:45,840

reduce things just to social effects and

3340

01:59:50,629 --> 01:59:47,599

what i'm saying here is

3341

01:59:53,270 --> 01:59:50,639

we have a belief system that is now

3342

01:59:54,870 --> 01:59:53,280

corroborating itself through science and

3343

01:59:58,629 --> 01:59:54,880

that is something we've never seen

3344

02:00:00,229 --> 01:59:58,639

before no other no other religion um

3345

02:00:03,189 --> 02:00:00,239

christianity

3346

02:00:05,669 --> 02:00:03,199

islam buddhism no other religion has

3347

02:00:08,149 --> 02:00:05,679

actually said we are scient we can

3348

02:00:09,430 --> 02:00:08,159

corroborate ourselves through science

3349

02:00:11,830 --> 02:00:09,440

right but

3350

02:00:13,750 --> 02:00:11,840

ufology has or is doing it at this

3351

02:00:15,750 --> 02:00:13,760

moment in time and that's what i'm

3352

02:00:17,270 --> 02:00:15,760

saying to religious studies i'm saying

3353

02:00:19,109 --> 02:00:17,280

maybe we should take a look at this

3354

02:00:21,109 --> 02:00:19,119

because this is really interesting you

3355

02:00:23,270 --> 02:00:21,119

know and i wish more people actually

3356

02:00:26,470 --> 02:00:23,280

more people are now that you know the

3357

02:00:28,229 --> 02:00:26,480

the pentagon report came out in 2021 and

3358

02:00:29,910 --> 02:00:28,239

a lot of people in my field are looking

3359

02:00:31,910 --> 02:00:29,920

at ufos in a completely different way

3360

02:00:35,990 --> 02:00:31,920

now and um

3361

02:00:40,390 --> 02:00:36,790

and

3362

02:00:42,149 --> 02:00:40,400

also you're not trying to dismiss or

3363

02:00:43,990 --> 02:00:42,159

make people disregard

3364

02:00:45,750 --> 02:00:44,000

ufos by labeling them as religion

3365

02:00:47,350 --> 02:00:45,760

because you have a nuanced view of

3366

02:00:49,430 --> 02:00:47,360

religion coming from religion studies

3367

02:00:51,510 --> 02:00:49,440

the reason i'm making that clear is that

3368

02:00:52,790 --> 02:00:51,520

when some people say well ai will kill

3369

02:00:54,070 --> 02:00:52,800

us and then someone else can say that's

3370

02:00:56,390 --> 02:00:54,080

like religion because the ai is like the

3371

02:00:58,470 --> 02:00:56,400

devil or vaccine hesitancy or acceptance

3372

02:01:00,390 --> 02:00:58,480

is that's like religion or whichever

3373

02:01:01,990 --> 02:01:00,400

route you want to take that usually is a

3374

02:01:04,149 --> 02:01:02,000

way of dismissing it saying yeah that's

3375

02:01:06,229 --> 02:01:04,159

just another religion but you're not the

3376

02:01:08,629 --> 02:01:06,239

suggestion under the underneath by this

3377

02:01:10,629 --> 02:01:08,639

it's implicit that it's it's it's simply

3378

02:01:12,470 --> 02:01:10,639

not true look the ai is not like a devil

3379

02:01:14,229 --> 02:01:12,480

so i'm calling it a religion to dismiss

3380

02:01:17,750 --> 02:01:14,239

people who are being a bit hysterical

3381

02:01:20,229 --> 02:01:17,760

about that and and so on so you're

3382

02:01:22,470 --> 02:01:20,239

not calling it religion in order to get

3383

02:01:24,310 --> 02:01:22,480

people to dismiss it

3384

02:01:26,550 --> 02:01:24,320

no no no i would no i would never do

3385

02:01:27,990 --> 02:01:26,560

that i wouldn't call religion that in

3386

02:01:30,149 --> 02:01:28,000

order to get people to dismiss it

3387

02:01:31,030 --> 02:01:30,159

because it's not so i think people draw

3388

02:01:33,030 --> 02:01:31,040

men

3389

02:01:33,910 --> 02:01:33,040

yeah yeah and i think you know in my

3390

02:01:35,350 --> 02:01:33,920

field

3391

02:01:36,950 --> 02:01:35,360

there's a lot of work to do let's put it

3392

02:01:39,109 --> 02:01:36,960

that way because people have so many

3393

02:01:42,070 --> 02:01:39,119

misconceptions about religion you know

3394

02:01:43,990 --> 02:01:42,080

there's a i'm constantly doing that work

3395

02:01:47,589 --> 02:01:44,000

and it will never be done

3396

02:01:51,669 --> 02:01:49,430

who's the modern day heidegger who's

3397

02:01:53,910 --> 02:01:51,679

furthering heidegger's work

3398

02:01:55,669 --> 02:01:53,920

gosh let me think

3399

02:01:58,709 --> 02:01:55,679

um

3400

02:01:59,830 --> 02:01:58,719

i know there's object-oriented ontology

3401
02:02:01,750 --> 02:01:59,840
but i don't know

3402
02:02:03,109 --> 02:02:01,760
is that it

3403
02:02:08,629 --> 02:02:03,119
um

3404
02:02:10,390 --> 02:02:08,639
like social ontology is that what you're

3405
02:02:12,470 --> 02:02:10,400
talking about

3406
02:02:14,310 --> 02:02:12,480
no it's harman's work i don't remember

3407
02:02:16,070 --> 02:02:14,320
his name but no people i'm always

3408
02:02:17,669 --> 02:02:16,080
wondering like what are the modern what

3409
02:02:20,310 --> 02:02:17,679
are some examples of these modern

3410
02:02:22,310 --> 02:02:20,320
philosophers like a contour heidegger

3411
02:02:23,910 --> 02:02:22,320
i'm trying to think of some modern

3412
02:02:26,070 --> 02:02:23,920
philosophers whose

3413
02:02:28,629 --> 02:02:26,080

work has

3414

02:02:31,350 --> 02:02:28,639

um i mean she's not modern in the sense

3415

02:02:32,629 --> 02:02:31,360

that her work was in the 70s but iris

3416

02:02:34,950 --> 02:02:32,639

murdoch's work

3417

02:02:35,830 --> 02:02:34,960

i think is really interesting

3418

02:02:38,390 --> 02:02:35,840

um

3419

02:02:40,229 --> 02:02:38,400

from a heidigarian perspective because

3420

02:02:42,149 --> 02:02:40,239

it seems to me that she's also going

3421

02:02:44,229 --> 02:02:42,159

back to a socratic

3422

02:02:46,390 --> 02:02:44,239

like understanding

3423

02:02:49,430 --> 02:02:46,400

of

3424

02:02:51,350 --> 02:02:49,440

basically inputting mysticism within

3425

02:02:53,270 --> 02:02:51,360

questioning

3426
02:02:55,669 --> 02:02:53,280
and um she's also talking about moral

3427
02:02:57,270 --> 02:02:55,679
realism

3428
02:02:59,669 --> 02:02:57,280
so there are things that are actually

3429
02:03:01,510 --> 02:02:59,679
morally objective

3430
02:03:03,750 --> 02:03:01,520
yeah that's that's that's an unpopular

3431
02:03:05,990 --> 02:03:03,760
opinion yeah it is very unpopular but

3432
02:03:07,430 --> 02:03:06,000
i'm attracted to it right now

3433
02:03:08,870 --> 02:03:07,440
great well i happen to like the

3434
02:03:10,629 --> 02:03:08,880
unpopular opinions personally i find

3435
02:03:11,830 --> 02:03:10,639
them more interesting i think that i'm i

3436
02:03:13,510 --> 02:03:11,840
just pretty much play the counter

3437
02:03:14,870 --> 02:03:13,520
position

3438
02:03:16,310 --> 02:03:14,880

which is not great because it means my

3439

02:03:18,629 --> 02:03:16,320

views aren't mine mine are just counter

3440

02:03:20,790 --> 02:03:18,639

of whatever exists but i

3441

02:03:23,510 --> 02:03:20,800

i'm just so attracted to

3442

02:03:24,870 --> 02:03:23,520

to feeling like what's happening is not

3443

02:03:26,470 --> 02:03:24,880

correct especially the people who

3444

02:03:28,470 --> 02:03:26,480

adamantly say that their belief is

3445

02:03:29,910 --> 02:03:28,480

correct i just think how do you know how

3446

02:03:30,629 --> 02:03:29,920

do you know and it

3447

02:03:36,790 --> 02:03:30,639

it

3448

02:03:40,830 --> 02:03:39,189

so what was carl jung's opinions on ufos

3449

02:03:43,030 --> 02:03:40,840

i know he had a whole book on

3450

02:03:44,470 --> 02:03:43,040

ufos he did yeah

3451

02:03:45,750 --> 02:03:44,480

um

3452

02:03:48,149 --> 02:03:45,760

i forgot the name of it but it has

3453

02:03:50,390 --> 02:03:48,159

flying saucers in the oh it's called the

3454

02:03:51,510 --> 02:03:50,400

modern flying saucers the modern myth in

3455

02:03:52,390 --> 02:03:51,520

the sky

3456

02:03:55,750 --> 02:03:52,400

okay

3457

02:03:57,270 --> 02:03:55,760

and um his views changed so at first he

3458

02:04:00,709 --> 02:03:57,280

viewed this as

3459

02:04:03,030 --> 02:04:00,719

uh he viewed ufos as an archetype like

3460

02:04:03,910 --> 02:04:03,040

this new archetype that he was figuring

3461

02:04:05,510 --> 02:04:03,920

out

3462

02:04:07,669 --> 02:04:05,520

but then he met a lot of people in the

3463

02:04:09,830 --> 02:04:07,679

government who actually had physical

3464

02:04:11,910 --> 02:04:09,840

they showed him radar reports and things

3465

02:04:14,149 --> 02:04:11,920

like that and so then he was like wow

3466

02:04:16,790 --> 02:04:14,159

and then he had friends who he found to

3467

02:04:19,510 --> 02:04:16,800

be credible tell him about their own

3468

02:04:21,830 --> 02:04:19,520

experiences of seeing ufos so then he

3469

02:04:23,990 --> 02:04:21,840

started to realize that this

3470

02:04:26,070 --> 02:04:24,000

idea of an archetype actually had a

3471

02:04:27,669 --> 02:04:26,080

physical component to it

3472

02:04:30,629 --> 02:04:27,679

and then the last thing he wrote about

3473

02:04:32,950 --> 02:04:30,639

it was a letter where he basically said

3474

02:04:34,870 --> 02:04:32,960

i think he honestly didn't know kurt

3475

02:04:36,550 --> 02:04:34,880

because i i mean if you read it because

3476

02:04:38,390 --> 02:04:36,560

i tried to read everything that i could

3477

02:04:41,030 --> 02:04:38,400

possibly get when i was writing american

3478

02:04:42,709 --> 02:04:41,040

cosmic that carl jung said about ufos

3479

02:04:44,310 --> 02:04:42,719

and what i came up with was that he

3480

02:04:46,870 --> 02:04:44,320

changed his mind a couple of different

3481

02:04:48,070 --> 02:04:46,880

times but the last thing he thought was

3482

02:04:49,270 --> 02:04:48,080

that

3483

02:04:51,030 --> 02:04:49,280

and i think you could see it in this

3484

02:04:53,109 --> 02:04:51,040

letter and i think i've cited somewhere

3485

02:04:55,669 --> 02:04:53,119

in my book is basically

3486

02:04:58,070 --> 02:04:55,679

yeah he says it's an archetype but it's

3487

02:05:00,229 --> 02:04:58,080

an archetype that has physical qualities

3488

02:05:01,109 --> 02:05:00,239

to it which i thought was really weird

3489

02:05:03,510 --> 02:05:01,119

yeah

3490

02:05:05,350 --> 02:05:03,520

that makes it an example in the

3491

02:05:07,430 --> 02:05:05,360

pantheon of archetypes

3492

02:05:08,950 --> 02:05:07,440

yeah so they have physical components so

3493

02:05:10,149 --> 02:05:08,960

much as well they are physical and so

3494

02:05:11,430 --> 02:05:10,159

much as they interact with ourselves and

3495

02:05:13,430 --> 02:05:11,440

we interact with the physical world but

3496

02:05:15,109 --> 02:05:13,440

not themselves

3497

02:05:17,830 --> 02:05:15,119

yes so this is interesting so let's talk

3498

02:05:20,550 --> 02:05:17,840

about this for a second okay so right

3499

02:05:22,709 --> 02:05:20,560

now i'm looking at um there's a person

3500

02:05:23,910 --> 02:05:22,719

and again i will have to send you

3501

02:05:25,990 --> 02:05:23,920

because i like to give credit where

3502

02:05:27,669 --> 02:05:26,000

credit is due but unfortunately i read

3503

02:05:30,390 --> 02:05:27,679

so much stuff i forget the names of

3504

02:05:31,750 --> 02:05:30,400

people but this is a person who calls

3505

02:05:34,310 --> 02:05:31,760

himself

3506

02:05:36,950 --> 02:05:34,320

a story technologist so he does like

3507

02:05:40,229 --> 02:05:36,960

he's a tech he says that um he does the

3508

02:05:42,950 --> 02:05:40,239

history of stories and he looks he uses

3509

02:05:45,990 --> 02:05:42,960

basically tons and tons of data just to

3510

02:05:48,709 --> 02:05:46,000

sh break down different stories and to

3511

02:05:50,709 --> 02:05:48,719

show how they actually like what they do

3512

02:05:53,430 --> 02:05:50,719

to our brains okay

3513

02:05:54,870 --> 02:05:53,440

and i'll send you a link to his work but

3514

02:05:56,950 --> 02:05:54,880

what i think is really interesting is i

3515

02:05:59,589 --> 02:05:56,960

agree with him that there was a point in

3516

02:06:02,229 --> 02:05:59,599

time when writing became a technology

3517

02:06:04,070 --> 02:06:02,239

right and so with writing stories were

3518

02:06:05,990 --> 02:06:04,080

able to be written down and so people

3519

02:06:07,750 --> 02:06:06,000

like plato and socrates said well

3520

02:06:09,669 --> 02:06:07,760

there's a new technology and like

3521

02:06:12,149 --> 02:06:09,679

aristotle did an analysis of the

3522

02:06:14,070 --> 02:06:12,159

technology of stories and he said these

3523

02:06:15,750 --> 02:06:14,080

are you know in a sense that's what carl

3524

02:06:18,550 --> 02:06:15,760

jung was doing when he was talking about

3525

02:06:20,709 --> 02:06:18,560

archetypes so he's talking about kind of

3526

02:06:22,550 --> 02:06:20,719

the elements that create these stories

3527

02:06:23,990 --> 02:06:22,560

that get told from culture and culture

3528

02:06:26,870 --> 02:06:24,000

again and again and again like the

3529

02:06:29,990 --> 02:06:26,880

hero's journey okay so this kind of this

3530

02:06:31,350 --> 02:06:30,000

mythine you know um

3531

02:06:33,990 --> 02:06:31,360

what did you call it

3532

02:06:35,990 --> 02:06:34,000

yeah that's levi strauss called it

3533

02:06:37,910 --> 02:06:36,000

it wasn't a myth because it was more

3534

02:06:40,390 --> 02:06:37,920

than a myth it was actually the the very

3535

02:06:41,750 --> 02:06:40,400

unit that created the different myths

3536

02:06:46,069 --> 02:06:41,760

right

3537

02:06:49,030 --> 02:06:46,079

stories as technology when i went back

3538

02:06:52,069 --> 02:06:49,040

to american cosmic and in order to to

3539

02:06:55,350 --> 02:06:52,079

try to push the method in my field i had

3540

02:06:57,669 --> 02:06:55,360

to embody and inhabit what i called a

3541

02:06:59,910 --> 02:06:57,679

myth which was the myth of prometheus i

3542

02:07:01,669 --> 02:06:59,920

had to actually live it and i was super

3543

02:07:04,550 --> 02:07:01,679

uncomfortable doing that

3544

02:07:07,350 --> 02:07:04,560

and then after that what happened was

3545

02:07:08,629 --> 02:07:07,360

in my next book i've morphed into a new

3546

02:07:16,069 --> 02:07:08,639

myth

3547

02:07:18,950 --> 02:07:16,079

cave which is by the way not called an

3548

02:07:21,270 --> 02:07:18,960

allegory that was a later imputation so

3549

02:07:23,109 --> 02:07:21,280

this idea of the cave which by the way

3550

02:07:25,669 --> 02:07:23,119

we see it again and again and again with

3551
02:07:27,510 --> 02:07:25,679
like the truman show or the matrix you

3552
02:07:29,669 --> 02:07:27,520
know it gets played out in so many

3553
02:07:31,990 --> 02:07:29,679
different ways in our culture right now

3554
02:07:33,990 --> 02:07:32,000
um that we live in a simulation the

3555
02:07:37,910 --> 02:07:34,000
simulation hypothesis is basically

3556
02:07:40,069 --> 02:07:37,920
another iteration of this mythine okay

3557
02:07:41,830 --> 02:07:40,079
yeah so that's the that's the next

3558
02:07:43,589 --> 02:07:41,840
that's what i it's almost as if i had to

3559
02:07:46,390 --> 02:07:43,599
go through the promethean myth in order

3560
02:07:50,229 --> 02:07:46,400
to get to the allegory of the cave myth

3561
02:07:52,629 --> 02:07:50,239
and inhabit that and understand it

3562
02:07:54,870 --> 02:07:52,639
in order to

3563
02:07:57,030 --> 02:07:54,880

write about it does this mean that

3564

02:07:57,990 --> 02:07:57,040

you've managed to get out of the cave

3565

02:08:00,790 --> 02:07:58,000

what do you mean when you say you're

3566

02:08:02,629 --> 02:08:00,800

living that myth yeah okay so

3567

02:08:04,790 --> 02:08:02,639

i feel like after i wrote american

3568

02:08:06,790 --> 02:08:04,800

cosmic you know in the myth do you know

3569

02:08:09,109 --> 02:08:06,800

the myth

3570

02:08:10,950 --> 02:08:09,119

so my understanding of the cave

3571

02:08:13,910 --> 02:08:10,960

myth allegory whatever one wants to call

3572

02:08:15,430 --> 02:08:13,920

it is that there are a set of people and

3573

02:08:17,750 --> 02:08:15,440

they're tied up and they're looking at

3574

02:08:19,510 --> 02:08:17,760

the wall and on the wall or images which

3575

02:08:20,870 --> 02:08:19,520

are atomizations because they're shadows

3576

02:08:22,709 --> 02:08:20,880

from something else well we don't know

3577

02:08:25,750 --> 02:08:22,719

that they don't know that they mistaken

3578

02:08:27,750 --> 02:08:25,760

the wall the cave wall for quote-unquote

3579

02:08:29,430 --> 02:08:27,760

reality until one gets loose and then

3580

02:08:31,830 --> 02:08:29,440

sees that

3581

02:08:35,030 --> 02:08:31,840

these are mere projections of something

3582

02:08:36,629 --> 02:08:35,040

else and this outside world is the true

3583

02:08:37,430 --> 02:08:36,639

quote-unquote reality

3584

02:08:38,950 --> 02:08:37,440

and

3585

02:08:42,550 --> 02:08:38,960

then people have forgotten about the

3586

02:08:44,069 --> 02:08:42,560

third part which is that the sun was too

3587

02:08:45,030 --> 02:08:44,079

blinding

3588

02:08:48,790 --> 02:08:45,040

and

3589

02:08:50,470 --> 02:08:48,800

they have to retreat into the darkness

3590

02:08:52,629 --> 02:08:50,480

essentially that there exists such a

3591

02:08:54,790 --> 02:08:52,639

thing as too much

3592

02:08:57,270 --> 02:08:54,800

truth

3593

02:08:59,350 --> 02:08:57,280

and also that they tell people and many

3594

02:09:01,430 --> 02:08:59,360

people consider them to be

3595

02:09:03,910 --> 02:09:01,440

de-cerebrate and insensate much like

3596

02:09:04,950 --> 02:09:03,920

right now with people considering those

3597

02:09:07,910 --> 02:09:04,960

who

3598

02:09:09,750 --> 02:09:07,920

well if you have any belief that is

3599

02:09:10,950 --> 02:09:09,760

borderline quote-unquote woo

3600

02:09:13,830 --> 02:09:10,960

then

3601

02:09:15,750 --> 02:09:13,840

that's what one is

3602

02:09:19,350 --> 02:09:15,760

labeled yeah so okay so this is that's

3603

02:09:21,030 --> 02:09:19,360

generally good good job okay so

3604

02:09:23,189 --> 02:09:21,040

there are two things though that i think

3605

02:09:25,350 --> 02:09:23,199

that we have to concentrate on

3606

02:09:27,510 --> 02:09:25,360

when i finished american cosmic i was

3607

02:09:29,510 --> 02:09:27,520

like kind of obsessed with the k the

3608

02:09:31,030 --> 02:09:29,520

cave and so i went back and i read

3609

02:09:33,030 --> 02:09:31,040

different versions of it you know

3610

02:09:34,709 --> 02:09:33,040

translations and everything which then i

3611

02:09:36,550 --> 02:09:34,719

realized wait a minute it's not actually

3612

02:09:38,629 --> 02:09:36,560

an allegory and wait a minute it's in a

3613

02:09:41,030 --> 02:09:38,639

book about politics

3614

02:09:42,390 --> 02:09:41,040

and so i thought this was strange and i

3615

02:09:44,390 --> 02:09:42,400

also thought this

3616

02:09:45,669 --> 02:09:44,400

i thought who are the people that tie us

3617

02:09:47,430 --> 02:09:45,679

up

3618

02:09:49,109 --> 02:09:47,440

you know because and i asked a lot of my

3619

02:09:50,709 --> 02:09:49,119

friends who happen to be philosophers i

3620

02:09:53,350 --> 02:09:50,719

said have you ever thought about the

3621

02:09:55,189 --> 02:09:53,360

people who tied us up in the cave and

3622

02:09:57,270 --> 02:09:55,199

they said oh no no no it's just an

3623

02:10:00,310 --> 02:09:57,280

allegory and i was like i don't think so

3624

02:10:02,310 --> 02:10:00,320

i think that people actually tied us off

3625

02:10:04,790 --> 02:10:02,320

and in fact because of my experience

3626

02:10:07,750 --> 02:10:04,800

with american cosmic i believe that

3627

02:10:09,589 --> 02:10:07,760

people tied us up right and so i then

3628

02:10:11,430 --> 02:10:09,599

have wanted to tell people

3629

02:10:13,750 --> 02:10:11,440

yeah i think that people tied us up i

3630

02:10:15,750 --> 02:10:13,760

mean in the cave people tied us up i

3631

02:10:18,390 --> 02:10:15,760

know what i'm saying is you believe now

3632

02:10:20,390 --> 02:10:18,400

that people tied us up or yeah or yeah

3633

02:10:22,470 --> 02:10:20,400

indicating that the extraterrestrials or

3634

02:10:24,550 --> 02:10:22,480

whatever no no no i think that we're

3635

02:10:25,910 --> 02:10:24,560

doing it for each other we're you know

3636

02:10:27,510 --> 02:10:25,920

we're misinforming each other like

3637

02:10:29,750 --> 02:10:27,520

there's obviously this misinformation

3638

02:10:31,270 --> 02:10:29,760

campaign that happens for ufos let's

3639

02:10:33,350 --> 02:10:31,280

just say that happened we know it

3640

02:10:35,910 --> 02:10:33,360

happened yeah so people intentionally

3641

02:10:37,830 --> 02:10:35,920

said this is what's happening over here

3642

02:10:40,069 --> 02:10:37,840

what you see is real but all of a sudden

3643

02:10:42,390 --> 02:10:40,079

we're like whoa what i saw wasn't real

3644

02:10:44,709 --> 02:10:42,400

and we and so okay so i became kind of

3645

02:10:47,350 --> 02:10:44,719

obsessed with that and trying to get my

3646

02:10:49,189 --> 02:10:47,360

friends who are in philosophy to admit

3647

02:10:51,669 --> 02:10:49,199

that people tied us up

3648

02:10:54,870 --> 02:10:51,679

and then i read it so many times that i

3649

02:10:57,189 --> 02:10:54,880

realized that i was that person who was

3650

02:10:58,950 --> 02:10:57,199

basically trying to convince people and

3651
02:11:00,709 --> 02:10:58,960
that what happens is you have to

3652
02:11:03,030 --> 02:11:00,719
basically just leave the cave

3653
02:11:05,510 --> 02:11:03,040
and but there's something at the end of

3654
02:11:06,950 --> 02:11:05,520
the that uh the cave allegory i'm just

3655
02:11:09,510 --> 02:11:06,960
going to call an allegory since people

3656
02:11:10,550 --> 02:11:09,520
have called it that but it's not um at

3657
02:11:12,310 --> 02:11:10,560
the end

3658
02:11:14,470 --> 02:11:12,320
that person who escapes the cave and

3659
02:11:15,669 --> 02:11:14,480
then goes back and tries to tell people

3660
02:11:17,270 --> 02:11:15,679
that they're in the cave and then they

3661
02:11:19,189 --> 02:11:17,280
don't believe that person and then a

3662
02:11:21,030 --> 02:11:19,199
person spends a lot of time

3663
02:11:22,390 --> 02:11:21,040

you know precious time basically saying

3664

02:11:23,750 --> 02:11:22,400

get out of the cave come on i'll help

3665

02:11:26,069 --> 02:11:23,760

you but

3666

02:11:28,069 --> 02:11:26,079

they don't and they think you're crazy

3667

02:11:29,990 --> 02:11:28,079

and i thought people think i'm crazy and

3668

02:11:32,390 --> 02:11:30,000

i said i'm just going to stop because

3669

02:11:34,870 --> 02:11:32,400

that's who i am in this right now in

3670

02:11:37,510 --> 02:11:34,880

this in this myth i am that crazy person

3671

02:11:39,350 --> 02:11:37,520

he's basically telling people

3672

02:11:42,069 --> 02:11:39,360

we got tied up everyone let's get out of

3673

02:11:44,390 --> 02:11:42,079

the cave well the the next step

3674

02:11:47,189 --> 02:11:44,400

is is what my book is going to be about

3675

02:11:50,069 --> 02:11:47,199

the next step is the step

3676

02:11:51,350 --> 02:11:50,079

of where that person leaves the cave and

3677

02:11:53,430 --> 02:11:51,360

then what they do

3678

02:11:55,830 --> 02:11:53,440

because they don't just leave the cave

3679

02:11:58,709 --> 02:11:55,840

kurt they actually engage in something

3680

02:12:00,709 --> 02:11:58,719

and plato calls it a craft or socrates

3681

02:12:02,950 --> 02:12:00,719

does plato's the one who's writing it

3682

02:12:03,669 --> 02:12:02,960

but socrates calls it a craft not a not

3683

02:12:18,950 --> 02:12:03,679

a

3684

02:12:21,030 --> 02:12:18,960

forgot

3685

02:12:23,189 --> 02:12:21,040

like we've been kind of hypnotized by

3686

02:12:25,910 --> 02:12:23,199

the we are in a cave thing

3687

02:12:27,910 --> 02:12:25,920

and we forgot really what he was trying

3688

02:12:31,750 --> 02:12:27,920

to tell us and so i'm going to go back

3689

02:12:33,669 --> 02:12:31,760

and and kind of um do a reading of that

3690

02:12:36,470 --> 02:12:33,679

let me recount it once more so they see

3691

02:12:39,030 --> 02:12:36,480

the shadows a guy or girl comes out

3692

02:12:40,470 --> 02:12:39,040

notices quote unquote reality comes back

3693

02:12:43,270 --> 02:12:40,480

tries to tell people

3694

02:12:44,870 --> 02:12:43,280

and they don't believe him or her then

3695

02:12:49,189 --> 02:12:44,880

this person

3696

02:12:51,030 --> 02:12:49,199

leaves to do a craft

3697

02:12:52,390 --> 02:12:51,040

what is meant by that

3698

02:12:53,430 --> 02:12:52,400

in the book i mean sorry not in your

3699

02:12:56,069 --> 02:12:53,440

book necessarily if you don't want to

3700

02:12:59,189 --> 02:12:56,079

give it away but in the allegory

3701

02:13:01,910 --> 02:12:59,199

allegory yeah so that's the question

3702

02:13:04,229 --> 02:13:01,920

what is meant by that so that's i think

3703

02:13:06,709 --> 02:13:04,239

the the thing we need to ask so what

3704

02:13:08,870 --> 02:13:06,719

happens is that they go out of the cave

3705

02:13:11,030 --> 02:13:08,880

and then he's talking to

3706

02:13:12,950 --> 02:13:11,040

i think it's his brother right or his

3707

02:13:15,270 --> 02:13:12,960

brother-in-law or something so

3708

02:13:17,189 --> 02:13:15,280

in the you know when plato recounts it

3709

02:13:19,430 --> 02:13:17,199

socrates is talking to somebody and he

3710

02:13:20,390 --> 02:13:19,440

basically says and wouldn't it be the

3711

02:13:23,270 --> 02:13:20,400

case

3712

02:13:26,229 --> 02:13:23,280

that we engage in this

3713

02:13:28,629 --> 02:13:26,239

this dialogue or dialectic

3714

02:13:30,709 --> 02:13:28,639

and that this is a craft and that we

3715

02:13:33,830 --> 02:13:30,719

this is what we need to do it's almost

3716

02:13:35,990 --> 02:13:33,840

like if you want to know the answer for

3717

02:13:40,310 --> 02:13:36,000

how to stay out of the cave or the

3718

02:13:45,589 --> 02:13:43,189

to deal with the reality that we live in

3719

02:13:47,430 --> 02:13:45,599

is to engage in this craft

3720

02:13:50,229 --> 02:13:47,440

and that's what he's trying to tell us

3721

02:13:52,790 --> 02:13:50,239

and this happens to be in a book about

3722

02:13:55,270 --> 02:13:52,800

political philosophy

3723

02:13:57,430 --> 02:13:55,280

and i think that's really important

3724

02:13:59,990 --> 02:13:57,440

and i think that iris murdoch's book

3725

02:14:02,629 --> 02:14:00,000

called um

3726

02:14:04,790 --> 02:14:02,639

i think it's called the good

3727

02:14:06,229 --> 02:14:04,800

um

3728

02:14:07,990 --> 02:14:06,239

it's something to do with the good i

3729

02:14:10,550 --> 02:14:08,000

just read it

3730

02:14:12,790 --> 02:14:10,560

but it's an excellent um it's an

3731

02:14:15,189 --> 02:14:12,800

excellent take on this i think she gets

3732

02:14:21,189 --> 02:14:17,350

and the take is

3733

02:14:23,030 --> 02:14:21,199

that the good is to be political

3734

02:14:24,470 --> 02:14:23,040

i know the good is to engage in this

3735

02:14:27,589 --> 02:14:24,480

type of um

3736

02:14:30,229 --> 02:14:27,599

craft that that plato discusses and it's

3737

02:14:31,830 --> 02:14:30,239

an answer to the political

3738

02:14:34,470 --> 02:14:31,840

because you know in this talk you and i

3739

02:14:36,950 --> 02:14:34,480
have been talking about religion

3740

02:14:38,629 --> 02:14:36,960
democracy secularism you know we've been

3741

02:14:40,950 --> 02:14:38,639
talking about these different forms of

3742

02:14:43,109 --> 02:14:40,960
government and stuff and plato's

3743

02:14:45,109 --> 02:14:43,119
basically showing us something

3744

02:14:46,470 --> 02:14:45,119
and then heidegger believe it or not

3745

02:14:48,470 --> 02:14:46,480
gives back

3746

02:14:50,470 --> 02:14:48,480
and he tries to recreate that through

3747

02:14:53,589 --> 02:14:50,480
writing this philosophy where he

3748

02:14:57,830 --> 02:14:55,669
and so he's basically doing exactly the

3749

02:14:59,189 --> 02:14:57,840
craft

3750

02:15:02,149 --> 02:14:59,199
although i don't think he actually gets

3751

02:15:03,830 --> 02:15:02,159

it as much as iris murdock does

3752

02:15:06,149 --> 02:15:03,840

that so that's what's happening and

3753

02:15:08,470 --> 02:15:06,159

that's what our that's what our culture

3754

02:15:10,229 --> 02:15:08,480

right now we're stuck in the cave and we

3755

02:15:12,069 --> 02:15:10,239

just don't we just don't know how to get

3756

02:15:14,069 --> 02:15:12,079

out and i think that that's it because

3757

02:15:16,229 --> 02:15:14,079

it took me a mom it took me a while to

3758

02:15:17,270 --> 02:15:16,239

figure it out myself like what is he

3759

02:15:18,709 --> 02:15:17,280

saying

3760

02:15:20,790 --> 02:15:18,719

and then i had to read it you know how

3761

02:15:22,709 --> 02:15:20,800

you can read something so many times and

3762

02:15:24,229 --> 02:15:22,719

then finally you're like oh that's what

3763

02:15:26,069 --> 02:15:24,239

he's saying right

3764

02:15:27,910 --> 02:15:26,079

sometimes it takes a while to because

3765

02:15:30,310 --> 02:15:27,920

we've been so

3766

02:15:31,510 --> 02:15:30,320

programmed to read it a certain way but

3767

02:15:33,030 --> 02:15:31,520

actually i don't think that's the way

3768

02:15:35,990 --> 02:15:33,040

it's meant to be read at all the way

3769

02:15:38,069 --> 02:15:36,000

that we've been reading it

3770

02:15:40,709 --> 02:15:38,079

i was watching a talk of john verveigh's

3771

02:15:42,629 --> 02:15:40,719

on heidegger and john was saying in his

3772

02:15:44,149 --> 02:15:42,639

language so i'm going to use and this is

3773

02:15:45,669 --> 02:15:44,159

a bit esoteric but he was saying that

3774

02:15:47,589 --> 02:15:45,679

heidegger was stating that the whole

3775

02:15:49,669 --> 02:15:47,599

process of metaphysics for the past 2000

3776

02:15:50,950 --> 02:15:49,679

years is one of distancing we distance

3777

02:15:53,430 --> 02:15:50,960

ourselves from the

3778

02:15:55,430 --> 02:15:53,440

as a subject from the object and

3779

02:15:57,350 --> 02:15:55,440

this is perhaps a misframing and that we

3780

02:15:59,109 --> 02:15:57,360

shouldn't be seeking propositional

3781

02:16:01,270 --> 02:15:59,119

answers but instead participatory

3782

02:16:02,629 --> 02:16:01,280

answers so that is

3783

02:16:05,910 --> 02:16:02,639

that

3784

02:16:07,990 --> 02:16:05,920

it's a difficult i don't know how to

3785

02:16:10,709 --> 02:16:08,000

okay let me think

3786

02:16:12,149 --> 02:16:10,719

so a a dance is participatory so there's

3787

02:16:14,310 --> 02:16:12,159

a form of knowledge associated with

3788

02:16:16,149 --> 02:16:14,320

dancing that's not propositional it's

3789

02:16:18,950 --> 02:16:16,159

not writing and then it's not logical

3790

02:16:21,430 --> 02:16:18,960

for safe 100 well that's procedural as

3791

02:16:22,229 --> 02:16:21,440

well so there's another form of so are

3792

02:16:24,149 --> 02:16:22,239

you

3793

02:16:25,830 --> 02:16:24,159

suggesting that

3794

02:16:27,030 --> 02:16:25,840

perhaps what's happened is that we've

3795

02:16:28,229 --> 02:16:27,040

gotten lost

3796

02:16:30,149 --> 02:16:28,239

thinking that the

3797

02:16:31,830 --> 02:16:30,159

by elevating the propositional knowledge

3798

02:16:34,230 --> 02:16:31,840

and what we need to do is go back to the

3799

02:16:36,469 --> 02:16:34,240

participatory yeah and and that's

3800

02:16:39,030 --> 02:16:36,479

exactly what i'm saying i am exactly

3801
02:16:40,549 --> 02:16:39,040
saying that the way that we've read the

3802
02:16:42,870 --> 02:16:40,559
cave right

3803
02:16:45,429 --> 02:16:42,880
has been a propositional framework we've

3804
02:16:46,389 --> 02:16:45,439
used a propositional framework to read

3805
02:16:48,629 --> 02:16:46,399
it

3806
02:16:50,950 --> 02:16:48,639
and we've neglected to see the most

3807
02:16:51,910 --> 02:16:50,960
important point that is trying to tell

3808
02:16:53,990 --> 02:16:51,920
us

3809
02:16:56,709 --> 02:16:54,000
and that we have to go back

3810
02:16:59,589 --> 02:16:56,719
and look at that and really engage with

3811
02:17:00,870 --> 02:16:59,599
what it is that he that he told us back

3812
02:17:02,549 --> 02:17:00,880
in the day

3813
02:17:03,669 --> 02:17:02,559

and i think that heidegger tried to do

3814

02:17:06,230 --> 02:17:03,679

that

3815

02:17:07,669 --> 02:17:06,240

i don't i mean he he was successful but

3816

02:17:09,349 --> 02:17:07,679

i think that a lot of people just don't

3817

02:17:11,349 --> 02:17:09,359

even know understand what heidegger was

3818

02:17:12,709 --> 02:17:11,359

doing and i think what you just said was

3819

02:17:14,950 --> 02:17:12,719

correct i think we have to be

3820

02:17:17,349 --> 02:17:14,960

participatory in that way

3821

02:17:19,750 --> 02:17:17,359

engage because the craft isn't engaging

3822

02:17:21,830 --> 02:17:19,760

it's a dialectic it's a dialogue

3823

02:17:23,830 --> 02:17:21,840

and you do it with a person and you know

3824

02:17:25,509 --> 02:17:23,840

what i find fascinating is that you also

3825

02:17:27,429 --> 02:17:25,519

see this in buddhism

3826

02:17:29,589 --> 02:17:27,439

so the one there are these these things

3827

02:17:32,389 --> 02:17:29,599

called the three jewels of buddhism one

3828

02:17:33,830 --> 02:17:32,399

is the buddha not that you worship this

3829

02:17:35,910 --> 02:17:33,840

guy named the buddha it's actually a

3830

02:17:38,870 --> 02:17:35,920

title which means awake

3831

02:17:40,870 --> 02:17:38,880

and buddhism so you have buddha as the

3832

02:17:43,110 --> 02:17:40,880

as an example of what a human being can

3833

02:17:45,270 --> 02:17:43,120

become they can become awake

3834

02:17:47,030 --> 02:17:45,280

and then you have the dharma which is

3835

02:17:48,469 --> 02:17:47,040

the teaching and it doesn't have to be a

3836

02:17:50,389 --> 02:17:48,479

book it's anything that's going to wake

3837

02:17:53,110 --> 02:17:50,399

you up that's the teaching and then you

3838

02:17:55,750 --> 02:17:53,120

have the most important point the sangha

3839

02:17:58,150 --> 02:17:55,760

and that's the community

3840

02:18:01,190 --> 02:17:58,160

because human beings live together we

3841

02:18:03,509 --> 02:18:01,200

don't live as you know so we have to do

3842

02:18:05,669 --> 02:18:03,519

this together and i think that that's

3843

02:18:06,629 --> 02:18:05,679

what socrates was basically saying

3844

02:18:07,509 --> 02:18:06,639

saying

3845

02:18:10,150 --> 02:18:07,519

they're all

3846

02:18:12,549 --> 02:18:10,160

in the cave like we you know okay sad

3847

02:18:14,389 --> 02:18:12,559

for them you tried to get them out

3848

02:18:16,549 --> 02:18:14,399

but now we have each other

3849

02:18:18,870 --> 02:18:16,559

and this is what we have to do to keep

3850

02:18:21,270 --> 02:18:18,880

each other from being put back in the

3851

02:18:25,910 --> 02:18:21,280

cave i mean he was saying that

3852

02:18:31,030 --> 02:18:28,150

is there an aspect of meaning associated

3853

02:18:31,830 --> 02:18:31,040

with this or rediscovering meaning

3854

02:18:34,469 --> 02:18:31,840

yeah

3855

02:18:36,389 --> 02:18:34,479

it's a it's a meaning that's intrinsic

3856

02:18:37,509 --> 02:18:36,399

now here's the reason i say that it's

3857

02:18:38,709 --> 02:18:37,519

because from my understanding of

3858

02:18:41,110 --> 02:18:38,719

heidegger and heidegger is one of the

3859

02:18:43,030 --> 02:18:41,120

hardest people to read yeah i agree he

3860

02:18:45,589 --> 02:18:43,040

makes up his own language

3861

02:18:47,990 --> 02:18:45,599

but he was saying look what a lover does

3862

02:18:49,349 --> 02:18:48,000

as a if you love your spouse you give

3863

02:18:50,950 --> 02:18:49,359

them flowers

3864

02:18:53,190 --> 02:18:50,960

you don't give them plants

3865

02:18:55,190 --> 02:18:53,200

you don't give them

3866

02:18:58,389 --> 02:18:55,200

the subjects of

3867

02:19:00,070 --> 02:18:58,399

of horticultural investigations

3868

02:19:01,349 --> 02:19:00,080

but they're the same

3869

02:19:02,870 --> 02:19:01,359

they're actually the same the plant in

3870

02:19:05,349 --> 02:19:02,880

the flower and the horticultural

3871

02:19:08,389 --> 02:19:05,359

investigatory object is the same however

3872

02:19:10,629 --> 02:19:08,399

it's wrong to give your spouse a a plant

3873

02:19:12,709 --> 02:19:10,639

for valentine's day

3874

02:19:14,709 --> 02:19:12,719

and so it's because even though the

3875

02:19:16,469 --> 02:19:14,719

literal is the same the meaning isn't

3876

02:19:17,830 --> 02:19:16,479

and there's something about recapturing

3877

02:19:19,429 --> 02:19:17,840

meaning or looking at something in the

3878

02:19:21,270 --> 02:19:19,439

correct way that

3879

02:19:23,030 --> 02:19:21,280

heidegger was pointing to

3880

02:19:23,910 --> 02:19:23,040

one of the reasons i like heidegger is

3881

02:19:25,910 --> 02:19:23,920

that

3882

02:19:27,110 --> 02:19:25,920

in some sense remember i was giving you

3883

02:19:28,549 --> 02:19:27,120

an outline of what theories of

3884

02:19:29,750 --> 02:19:28,559

everything is

3885

02:19:32,150 --> 02:19:29,760

now no way am i saying it's a

3886

02:19:35,349 --> 02:19:32,160

continuation of heidegger's project but

3887

02:19:36,070 --> 02:19:35,359

it's similarly themed in that

3888

02:19:39,830 --> 02:19:36,080

he

3889

02:19:41,669 --> 02:19:39,840

that a project should be that we should

3890

02:19:43,669 --> 02:19:41,679

be understanding

3891

02:19:45,429 --> 02:19:43,679

our being in order to understand our

3892

02:19:47,270 --> 02:19:45,439

relationship to being in order to

3893

02:19:48,469 --> 02:19:47,280

understand being and while what is being

3894

02:19:49,910 --> 02:19:48,479

well being is

3895

02:19:51,349 --> 02:19:49,920

i i don't know how to describe what

3896

02:19:53,030 --> 02:19:51,359

heidegger would say being is other than

3897

02:19:54,230 --> 02:19:53,040

existence and earlier you mentioned the

3898

02:19:55,750 --> 02:19:54,240

heidegger was interested in why

3899

02:19:57,429 --> 02:19:55,760

something exists i think that

3900

02:19:58,630 --> 02:19:57,439

wittgenstein was interested in why

3901
02:20:00,550 --> 02:19:58,640
something exists and how something

3902
02:20:03,349 --> 02:20:00,560
exists where heidegger was interested in

3903
02:20:05,590 --> 02:20:03,359
existence what is existence itself i

3904
02:20:07,830 --> 02:20:05,600
agree with you i think so i think also

3905
02:20:09,190 --> 02:20:07,840
that wittgenstein realized that language

3906
02:20:10,309 --> 02:20:09,200
actually couldn't

3907
02:20:12,230 --> 02:20:10,319
contain

3908
02:20:14,389 --> 02:20:12,240
a lot of what existence is about and

3909
02:20:15,349 --> 02:20:14,399
then you know he kind of gave up on it

3910
02:20:17,110 --> 02:20:15,359
he said

3911
02:20:18,950 --> 02:20:17,120
i think his famous quote is of that

3912
02:20:20,790 --> 02:20:18,960
which we cannot speak we should remain

3913
02:20:23,510 --> 02:20:20,800

silent which i of course don't agree

3914

02:20:25,750 --> 02:20:23,520

with because then you have art right and

3915

02:20:27,910 --> 02:20:25,760

music so let's not remain silent that

3916

02:20:29,270 --> 02:20:27,920

would take away a good part of what

3917

02:20:31,110 --> 02:20:29,280

living is about

3918

02:20:33,270 --> 02:20:31,120

so yeah

3919

02:20:35,510 --> 02:20:33,280

well he also was an artist he i don't

3920

02:20:38,230 --> 02:20:35,520

know if he meant language per se rather

3921

02:20:39,670 --> 02:20:38,240

than art maybe art wasn't it was a

3922

02:20:41,590 --> 02:20:39,680

was all right to

3923

02:20:44,070 --> 02:20:41,600

as a mode of expressing oneself to

3924

02:20:45,110 --> 02:20:44,080

understand the world it's strange

3925

02:20:47,270 --> 02:20:45,120

because i was looking up heidegger and

3926

02:20:49,349 --> 02:20:47,280

heidegger apparently was an atheist but

3927

02:20:51,590 --> 02:20:49,359

i see him as in a sense wrestling with

3928

02:20:53,510 --> 02:20:51,600

god or trying to figure out what god is

3929

02:20:55,030 --> 02:20:53,520

and same with wittgenstein

3930

02:20:57,110 --> 02:20:55,040

witkinstein i don't think he explicitly

3931

02:20:58,630 --> 02:20:57,120

called himself an atheist but either way

3932

02:21:00,950 --> 02:20:58,640

norman malcolm i don't know if you know

3933

02:21:02,469 --> 02:21:00,960

this his friend norman malcolm said the

3934

02:21:03,670 --> 02:21:02,479

religiosity that characterized

3935

02:21:05,429 --> 02:21:03,680

wittgenstein was greater than the

3936

02:21:06,950 --> 02:21:05,439

average religious person and

3937

02:21:08,150 --> 02:21:06,960

wittgenstein he said he can't help but

3938

02:21:10,070 --> 02:21:08,160

see every problem through religious

3939

02:21:11,990 --> 02:21:10,080

point of view so i see heidegger

3940

02:21:13,990 --> 02:21:12,000

similarly or even though he may say he's

3941

02:21:16,870 --> 02:21:14,000

an atheist it seems like what he's doing

3942

02:21:18,309 --> 02:21:16,880

is is trying to understand god

3943

02:21:21,190 --> 02:21:18,319

well i mean there's a reason why i'm

3944

02:21:24,550 --> 02:21:21,200

very attracted to his work and

3945

02:21:26,710 --> 02:21:24,560

you know and i i find it to be mystical

3946

02:21:28,469 --> 02:21:26,720

i think that his later work was he he

3947

02:21:29,429 --> 02:21:28,479

had a mystical experience and they tried

3948

02:21:31,990 --> 02:21:29,439

to

3949

02:21:33,750 --> 02:21:32,000

express that that understanding through

3950

02:21:36,309 --> 02:21:33,760

his and i think that's why he went

3951
02:21:37,750 --> 02:21:36,319
pre-socratic he went back to you know

3952
02:21:40,710 --> 02:21:37,760
socrates and

3953
02:21:42,630 --> 02:21:40,720
pre-socratics in order to

3954
02:21:44,870 --> 02:21:42,640
you know to express what he thought we

3955
02:21:46,150 --> 02:21:44,880
had lost as a culture

3956
02:21:47,830 --> 02:21:46,160
have you heard from many of the people

3957
02:21:49,510 --> 02:21:47,840
who are on the more buddhist slash

3958
02:21:51,910 --> 02:21:49,520
eastern end that would say that you

3959
02:21:53,349 --> 02:21:51,920
cannot discover god or

3960
02:21:55,590 --> 02:21:53,359
reality or whatever

3961
02:21:57,510 --> 02:21:55,600
synonym one wants to give it that has

3962
02:21:59,990 --> 02:21:57,520
some dramatic flair to it

3963
02:22:02,309 --> 02:22:00,000

you cannot discover it via an analytical

3964

02:22:05,510 --> 02:22:02,319

approach that you must experience it has

3965

02:22:06,469 --> 02:22:05,520

to be something that is beyond language

3966

02:22:07,670 --> 02:22:06,479

do you

3967

02:22:09,590 --> 02:22:07,680

have firstly have you heard that and

3968

02:22:11,110 --> 02:22:09,600

then secondly if you have do you believe

3969

02:22:14,309 --> 02:22:11,120

that to be the case

3970

02:22:16,630 --> 02:22:14,319

yes so i would say that um beyond

3971

02:22:18,389 --> 02:22:16,640

heidegger's writing and on a hannah

3972

02:22:21,270 --> 02:22:18,399

arendt's writing

3973

02:22:22,710 --> 02:22:21,280

i was very influenced by the writings of

3974

02:22:24,070 --> 02:22:22,720

the people involved in what's called the

3975

02:22:28,469 --> 02:22:24,080

kyoto school

3976

02:22:30,309 --> 02:22:28,479

school of zen buddhism philosophers they

3977

02:22:33,110 --> 02:22:30,319

didn't call themselves religious

3978

02:22:36,550 --> 02:22:33,120

religion wasn't even a term for them but

3979

02:22:38,790 --> 02:22:36,560

they they were using zen in order to

3980

02:22:41,429 --> 02:22:38,800

explicate like philosophy and that's how

3981

02:22:43,429 --> 02:22:41,439

heidegger kind of got involved with them

3982

02:22:45,110 --> 02:22:43,439

and um one of my

3983

02:22:47,590 --> 02:22:45,120

one of the books that i think is most

3984

02:22:48,870 --> 02:22:47,600

fascinating i think it's called um

3985

02:22:51,190 --> 02:22:48,880

i think it's called the philosophy of

3986

02:22:54,950 --> 02:22:51,200

nothingness and i forgot exactly who

3987

02:22:57,030 --> 02:22:54,960

wrote it but it's that person his he has

3988

02:22:59,270 --> 02:22:57,040

that's where he links he actually went

3989

02:23:01,670 --> 02:22:59,280

back and read nietzsche and kind of

3990

02:23:04,070 --> 02:23:01,680

through the lens of zen buddhism and i

3991

02:23:05,349 --> 02:23:04,080

thought it was a fascinating book um so

3992

02:23:08,950 --> 02:23:05,359

if you're interested

3993

02:23:10,870 --> 02:23:08,960

it's the philosophy of nothingness

3994

02:23:12,469 --> 02:23:10,880

so yes absolutely that's what he's

3995

02:23:14,950 --> 02:23:12,479

basically saying i mean i also think

3996

02:23:17,670 --> 02:23:14,960

that nietzsche was a mystic as well you

3997

02:23:19,270 --> 02:23:17,680

know his his his flash is is basically

3998

02:23:20,870 --> 02:23:19,280

mysticism

3999

02:23:22,950 --> 02:23:20,880

now nietzsche is someone that i feel

4000

02:23:24,790 --> 02:23:22,960

horrible for not liking because everyone

4001
02:23:27,830 --> 02:23:24,800
likes yeah

4002
02:23:29,190 --> 02:23:27,840
but i don't i i just can't i'd rather

4003
02:23:30,870 --> 02:23:29,200
read what other people have said about

4004
02:23:32,790 --> 02:23:30,880
him than he then go to the primary

4005
02:23:35,830 --> 02:23:32,800
source which is anathema to

4006
02:23:37,990 --> 02:23:35,840
to scholars because it's well to me the

4007
02:23:38,790 --> 02:23:38,000
way that i view it it's like wine you

4008
02:23:40,469 --> 02:23:38,800
you

4009
02:23:41,990 --> 02:23:40,479
i for me when i drink which i don't

4010
02:23:44,150 --> 02:23:42,000
drink anymore but i was never partial to

4011
02:23:45,110 --> 02:23:44,160
wine to wine i

4012
02:23:52,070 --> 02:23:45,120
i

4013
02:23:53,750 --> 02:23:52,080

myself

4014

02:23:56,950 --> 02:23:53,760

by constantly drinking it in order to

4015

02:23:58,790 --> 02:23:56,960

get the quote-unquote in acquired taste

4016

02:24:00,630 --> 02:23:58,800

so i think that's what's necessary in

4017

02:24:03,670 --> 02:24:00,640

order to understand nietzsche properly

4018

02:24:05,670 --> 02:24:03,680

no it's not did did you not read about

4019

02:24:07,670 --> 02:24:05,680

my nietzsche synchronicity that caused

4020

02:24:09,030 --> 02:24:07,680

because i hated it yeah yeah well well

4021

02:24:10,950 --> 02:24:09,040

good for you in the sense that you're

4022

02:24:12,550 --> 02:24:10,960

lucky that you have that no i know

4023

02:24:14,230 --> 02:24:12,560

because i would have continued to hate

4024

02:24:17,030 --> 02:24:14,240

nietzsche as well just like you and good

4025

02:24:19,270 --> 02:24:17,040

for you i i would be very suspicious of

4026
02:24:21,510 --> 02:24:19,280
a person who naturally liked each other

4027
02:24:24,469 --> 02:24:21,520
frankly i think you have to encounter

4028
02:24:28,469 --> 02:24:26,150
so yeah i mean a lot of what he says is

4029
02:24:30,309 --> 02:24:28,479
horrible

4030
02:24:32,469 --> 02:24:30,319
so i'm much more of a lovecraftian in

4031
02:24:35,270 --> 02:24:32,479
the sense that you mentioned the cave

4032
02:24:36,630 --> 02:24:35,280
allegory and i'm much more inclined to

4033
02:24:37,910 --> 02:24:36,640
feel like that

4034
02:24:39,190 --> 02:24:37,920
and i used to be of the type that give

4035
02:24:41,590 --> 02:24:39,200
me the truth and no matter what form it

4036
02:24:44,230 --> 02:24:41,600
comes but i've had some experiences

4037
02:24:45,990 --> 02:24:44,240
where i feel like sometimes the truth is

4038
02:24:48,309 --> 02:24:46,000

far too much for you to handle and you

4039

02:24:50,389 --> 02:24:48,319

can you can damage yourself

4040

02:24:51,990 --> 02:24:50,399

drastically from

4041

02:24:53,590 --> 02:24:52,000

an encounter with the truth and

4042

02:24:55,590 --> 02:24:53,600

lovecraft had this

4043

02:24:57,750 --> 02:24:55,600

this quote which which to me i interpret

4044

02:24:59,590 --> 02:24:57,760

as the case for ignorance

4045

02:25:01,670 --> 02:24:59,600

and it's it's something like the

4046

02:25:03,750 --> 02:25:01,680

greatest mercy in the world is the

4047

02:25:05,510 --> 02:25:03,760

inability for the human mind to

4048

02:25:06,710 --> 02:25:05,520

correlate its contents

4049

02:25:08,710 --> 02:25:06,720

and that

4050

02:25:11,349 --> 02:25:08,720

one day we'll see that this

4051
02:25:13,349 --> 02:25:11,359
unfettered scientific investigation may

4052
02:25:15,510 --> 02:25:13,359
bring about such a terrifying vista of

4053
02:25:17,429 --> 02:25:15,520
reality that we'll see

4054
02:25:19,830 --> 02:25:17,439
our fragile place in it and be so

4055
02:25:22,550 --> 02:25:19,840
frightened that we'll either go mad from

4056
02:25:25,590 --> 02:25:22,560
the revelation or

4057
02:25:28,630 --> 02:25:25,600
or flee from the light into the

4058
02:25:30,230 --> 02:25:28,640
peace and security of the dark ages

4059
02:25:31,990 --> 02:25:30,240
so

4060
02:25:33,910 --> 02:25:32,000
in the cave allegory i see that as the

4061
02:25:35,349 --> 02:25:33,920
person who runs back in the cave

4062
02:25:37,270 --> 02:25:35,359
now you mentioned that there may be a

4063
02:25:38,710 --> 02:25:37,280

solution to that and i well i'm i'm

4064

02:25:40,070 --> 02:25:38,720

praying and i'm hoping that your book

4065

02:25:43,110 --> 02:25:40,080

provides some solution to that because

4066

02:25:45,429 --> 02:25:43,120

right now i'm fleeing from the

4067

02:25:51,510 --> 02:25:45,439

from the

4068

02:25:52,389 --> 02:25:51,520

you mean you're going back into the cave

4069

02:25:56,870 --> 02:25:52,399

i i

4070

02:25:59,910 --> 02:25:56,880

pray for the for the cave i think that

4071

02:26:01,990 --> 02:25:59,920

the the more fiendish and cursed aspects

4072

02:26:04,230 --> 02:26:02,000

of a quote-unquote open mind haven't

4073

02:26:06,070 --> 02:26:04,240

been explicated by people or even

4074

02:26:07,670 --> 02:26:06,080

recognized that it's seen in this

4075

02:26:09,990 --> 02:26:07,680

culture as something that one everyone

4076
02:26:11,590 --> 02:26:10,000
should have more of and i think that my

4077
02:26:14,469 --> 02:26:11,600
mind has been somewhat

4078
02:26:17,830 --> 02:26:14,479
too open and i need to close it and it's

4079
02:26:20,230 --> 02:26:17,840
not pleasant to have such an open mind

4080
02:26:22,950 --> 02:26:20,240
no i'm not saying that as something yet

4081
02:26:24,870 --> 02:26:22,960
yeah that's where the sangha comes in

4082
02:26:28,710 --> 02:26:24,880
that's where you have to have people

4083
02:26:32,790 --> 02:26:30,710
because it's not it's not easy to have

4084
02:26:35,590 --> 02:26:32,800
an open mind especially when everyone

4085
02:26:37,910 --> 02:26:35,600
around us is you know like they are

4086
02:26:40,230 --> 02:26:37,920
and that's why

4087
02:26:41,510 --> 02:26:40,240
i mean that's why it's necessary it's

4088
02:26:47,429 --> 02:26:41,520

not just

4089

02:26:51,590 --> 02:26:49,590

well

4090

02:27:04,790 --> 02:26:51,600

i

4091

02:27:06,469 --> 02:27:04,800

that have gone through

4092

02:27:09,590 --> 02:27:06,479

death in a sense

4093

02:27:11,590 --> 02:27:09,600

and are now alive again

4094

02:27:12,630 --> 02:27:11,600

and so i thought

4095

02:27:18,070 --> 02:27:12,640

that's

4096

02:27:21,510 --> 02:27:19,910

yeah

4097

02:27:22,790 --> 02:27:21,520

have you gone through

4098

02:27:26,790 --> 02:27:22,800

well what's the difference between

4099

02:27:29,590 --> 02:27:26,800

epistemic shock and ontological shock

4100

02:27:32,070 --> 02:27:29,600

okay so i think that epistemic shock is

4101
02:27:33,750 --> 02:27:32,080
when you realize that the world you

4102
02:27:35,750 --> 02:27:33,760
thought you knew and the assumptions

4103
02:27:36,429 --> 02:27:35,760
that you had about it were wrong and

4104
02:27:39,510 --> 02:27:36,439
that

4105
02:27:40,469 --> 02:27:39,520
instigates probably ontological shock

4106
02:27:42,950 --> 02:27:40,479
where

4107
02:27:45,110 --> 02:27:42,960
it's ontological in the sense that

4108
02:27:47,190 --> 02:27:45,120
you can no longer live the same

4109
02:27:50,070 --> 02:27:47,200
like you know the ways in which you live

4110
02:27:52,710 --> 02:27:50,080
now have to change

4111
02:27:54,469 --> 02:27:52,720
so i see them as happening at

4112
02:27:56,309 --> 02:27:54,479
one right after the other

4113
02:27:57,670 --> 02:27:56,319

one is kind of theoretical and the other

4114

02:28:00,230 --> 02:27:57,680

is

4115

02:28:03,190 --> 02:28:00,240

institutional

4116

02:28:05,750 --> 02:28:03,200

well okay to to make a play on words

4117

02:28:07,590 --> 02:28:05,760

there i feel like i have gone through

4118

02:28:09,429 --> 02:28:07,600

somewhat of each of those shocks and

4119

02:28:12,710 --> 02:28:09,439

have almost been to the point where i

4120

02:28:14,469 --> 02:28:12,720

need to be institutionalized and so it's

4121

02:28:16,630 --> 02:28:14,479

it's actually extremely frightening to

4122

02:28:18,389 --> 02:28:16,640

study consciousness and what reality is

4123

02:28:19,429 --> 02:28:18,399

and to constantly have

4124

02:28:21,349 --> 02:28:19,439

one's

4125

02:28:22,309 --> 02:28:21,359

world view

4126

02:28:23,670 --> 02:28:22,319

shattered

4127

02:28:28,070 --> 02:28:23,680

and

4128

02:28:29,110 --> 02:28:28,080

which is what this channel is it's it's

4129

02:28:30,710 --> 02:28:29,120

not a

4130

02:28:32,150 --> 02:28:30,720

it's not pleasant

4131

02:28:34,710 --> 02:28:32,160

and

4132

02:28:36,950 --> 02:28:34,720

well it's not pleasant luckily i'm like

4133

02:28:38,830 --> 02:28:36,960

just getting out of it it's only

4134

02:28:40,230 --> 02:28:38,840

by the grace of

4135

02:28:42,150 --> 02:28:40,240

god i'm

4136

02:28:43,910 --> 02:28:42,160

just getting out of it but

4137

02:28:45,510 --> 02:28:43,920

it's not pleasant

4138

02:28:48,070 --> 02:28:45,520

i'm i'm wondering what was your

4139

02:28:51,910 --> 02:28:48,080

epistemic and ontological shock

4140

02:28:56,630 --> 02:28:54,790

yes um it happened in i think it was

4141

02:28:59,590 --> 02:28:56,640

2012

4142

02:29:03,349 --> 02:28:59,600

and it was during the whole weekend

4143

02:29:05,590 --> 02:29:03,359

and it was just after the you know that

4144

02:29:07,670 --> 02:29:05,600

i think it was in march that the tsunami

4145

02:29:09,910 --> 02:29:07,680

happened in 2011

4146

02:29:12,389 --> 02:29:09,920

and that was shocking of course

4147

02:29:15,830 --> 02:29:12,399

but after that i had a very

4148

02:29:17,590 --> 02:29:15,840

very real sense of impending

4149

02:29:19,349 --> 02:29:17,600

you know this could happen and it's

4150

02:29:20,790 --> 02:29:19,359

terrible like a whole civilization could

4151
02:29:22,550 --> 02:29:20,800
like get washed out or you know

4152
02:29:25,270 --> 02:29:22,560
something could happen and

4153
02:29:26,870 --> 02:29:25,280
apocalyptic kind of feelings and that's

4154
02:29:28,790 --> 02:29:26,880
when i was doing the research that i was

4155
02:29:30,070 --> 02:29:28,800
doing into the ufo

4156
02:29:32,309 --> 02:29:30,080
realities

4157
02:29:33,670 --> 02:29:32,319
and that's when i i went back and i

4158
02:29:35,910 --> 02:29:33,680
looked at some of the primary source

4159
02:29:37,830 --> 02:29:35,920
material for catholic history and i

4160
02:29:39,270 --> 02:29:37,840
realized what was happening

4161
02:29:41,190 --> 02:29:39,280
was happening now

4162
02:29:43,510 --> 02:29:41,200
and that people and that and that's when

4163
02:29:44,950 --> 02:29:43,520

i met people who

4164

02:29:47,110 --> 02:29:44,960

seemed to care

4165

02:29:48,550 --> 02:29:47,120

that i knew and that's those were like

4166

02:29:49,670 --> 02:29:48,560

you know the people we referred to

4167

02:29:52,070 --> 02:29:49,680

earlier

4168

02:29:53,270 --> 02:29:52,080

and i guess the reality of this

4169

02:29:55,910 --> 02:29:53,280

shocked me

4170

02:29:59,590 --> 02:29:55,920

on a level that that i call it

4171

02:30:01,750 --> 02:29:59,600

pre-ufo diana and post-ufo diana right

4172

02:30:04,309 --> 02:30:01,760

okay and it definitely wasn't pleasant

4173

02:30:06,550 --> 02:30:04,319

so it was um and it lasted it was for

4174

02:30:08,870 --> 02:30:06,560

the weekend it was so

4175

02:30:09,990 --> 02:30:08,880

destabilizing

4176
02:30:12,389 --> 02:30:10,000
great work

4177
02:30:13,429 --> 02:30:12,399
yeah so i was destabilized so

4178
02:30:15,590 --> 02:30:13,439
but

4179
02:30:17,110 --> 02:30:15,600
i had a lot to fall back on

4180
02:30:20,630 --> 02:30:17,120
because i'd studied religion my whole

4181
02:30:23,349 --> 02:30:20,640
life so i knew from buddhism and from

4182
02:30:25,510 --> 02:30:23,359
catholicism that there were

4183
02:30:27,270 --> 02:30:25,520
you know there are ways to get through

4184
02:30:28,150 --> 02:30:27,280
this because i read it you know it's

4185
02:30:29,510 --> 02:30:28,160
called

4186
02:30:32,230 --> 02:30:29,520
saint john of the cross calls it the

4187
02:30:34,630 --> 02:30:32,240
dark knight of the soul okay oh you know

4188
02:30:36,230 --> 02:30:34,640

you wanna oh sorry sorry just as a quick

4189

02:30:37,590 --> 02:30:36,240

side i was being interviewed by someone

4190

02:30:38,710 --> 02:30:37,600

telling them about my experience and

4191

02:30:40,790 --> 02:30:38,720

they said kurt it sounds like you're

4192

02:30:42,550 --> 02:30:40,800

going through the dark night of the soul

4193

02:30:44,550 --> 02:30:42,560

yeah that's what you that's what it is

4194

02:30:47,990 --> 02:30:44,560

it's the dark night of the soul so okay

4195

02:30:50,710 --> 02:30:48,000

so think about it now i've had i've read

4196

02:30:52,469 --> 02:30:50,720

all of this and knew all of these things

4197

02:30:54,950 --> 02:30:52,479

so i already had something to fall back

4198

02:30:56,550 --> 02:30:54,960

on which is why you don't

4199

02:30:57,910 --> 02:30:56,560

but you know nietzsche comes in handy

4200

02:30:59,590 --> 02:30:57,920

here because nietzsche went through it

4201

02:31:03,110 --> 02:30:59,600

too i it almost seems like he didn't

4202

02:31:05,030 --> 02:31:03,120

survive it frankly because he was so he

4203

02:31:06,469 --> 02:31:05,040

didn't have a sangha it didn't seem like

4204

02:31:08,309 --> 02:31:06,479

and he didn't have

4205

02:31:10,150 --> 02:31:08,319

you know he didn't have the well

4206

02:31:11,990 --> 02:31:10,160

heidegger had the catholic tradition

4207

02:31:13,830 --> 02:31:12,000

which he was able to

4208

02:31:16,230 --> 02:31:13,840

you know he also had his friends at the

4209

02:31:18,630 --> 02:31:16,240

kyoto school you know

4210

02:31:20,550 --> 02:31:18,640

try going through satori experiences and

4211

02:31:22,710 --> 02:31:20,560

and stay stable right

4212

02:31:24,790 --> 02:31:22,720

so you know so he had like a lot of

4213

02:31:26,630 --> 02:31:24,800

people so i think that that's something

4214

02:31:29,670 --> 02:31:26,640

that we have to take into consideration

4215

02:31:30,389 --> 02:31:29,680

here is that i think you know stay away

4216

02:31:31,349 --> 02:31:30,399

from

4217

02:31:33,830 --> 02:31:31,359

like

4218

02:31:35,590 --> 02:31:33,840

gather around yourself some people who

4219

02:31:36,389 --> 02:31:35,600

have been through it so that they can

4220

02:31:37,670 --> 02:31:36,399

say

4221

02:31:39,830 --> 02:31:37,680

oh yeah

4222

02:31:41,590 --> 02:31:39,840

been there you know what i mean so like

4223

02:31:46,309 --> 02:31:41,600

i get it you know

4224

02:31:52,710 --> 02:31:49,830

so that's what i had i had um i had i

4225

02:31:56,389 --> 02:31:52,720

have a woman named sister rose

4226

02:31:59,349 --> 02:31:56,399

so she's a catholic uh ursuline sister

4227

02:32:02,309 --> 02:31:59,359

and this is how she put it she said

4228

02:32:04,630 --> 02:32:02,319

diana she said

4229

02:32:06,389 --> 02:32:04,640

this is what's going on she said you've

4230

02:32:07,750 --> 02:32:06,399

and jeff kreipel has a book called

4231

02:32:10,309 --> 02:32:07,760

flipped

4232

02:32:12,870 --> 02:32:10,319

in which she talks exactly about this he

4233

02:32:14,469 --> 02:32:12,880

says you flip jeff kreipel yeah he's at

4234

02:32:16,710 --> 02:32:14,479

rice university you should have him on

4235

02:32:18,790 --> 02:32:16,720

your show he's great

4236

02:32:20,630 --> 02:32:18,800

so he's a professor at rice university

4237

02:32:23,670 --> 02:32:20,640

and basically he went through the same

4238

02:32:24,790 --> 02:32:23,680

he was a he was in training to be a monk

4239

02:32:25,750 --> 02:32:24,800

and then

4240

02:32:30,389 --> 02:32:25,760

he

4241

02:32:31,990 --> 02:32:30,399

became a professor of religion

4242

02:32:34,870 --> 02:32:32,000

and he had it he had some cool

4243

02:32:36,550 --> 02:32:34,880

experiences okay so um

4244

02:32:39,190 --> 02:32:36,560

but he knows what this is about instead

4245

02:32:41,670 --> 02:32:39,200

of sister rose sister russe said

4246

02:32:43,510 --> 02:32:41,680

we tend to think that the world is like

4247

02:32:45,110 --> 02:32:43,520

how we were brought up to believe and

4248

02:32:46,870 --> 02:32:45,120

then all of a sudden we have experiences

4249

02:32:49,429 --> 02:32:46,880

that show us that the world is actually

4250

02:32:51,190 --> 02:32:49,439

not like that at all and then we

4251
02:32:52,790 --> 02:32:51,200
sometimes we never get over that she

4252
02:32:55,830 --> 02:32:52,800
says but

4253
02:32:57,429 --> 02:32:55,840
we're here like you know her order you

4254
02:32:59,830 --> 02:32:57,439
know and her and the catholic you know

4255
02:33:01,750 --> 02:32:59,840
the the people of the church you know

4256
02:33:04,469 --> 02:33:01,760
they had mystical experiences she said

4257
02:33:07,670 --> 02:33:04,479
this tradition is here to tell you that

4258
02:33:09,830 --> 02:33:07,680
we are in the world but we are not of

4259
02:33:12,309 --> 02:33:09,840
the world and that actually makes sense

4260
02:33:15,349 --> 02:33:12,319
now to me because i was like

4261
02:33:17,030 --> 02:33:15,359
ah that's what that means she said it's

4262
02:33:19,030 --> 02:33:17,040
really like the way you see it now

4263
02:33:21,030 --> 02:33:19,040

that's really how the world

4264

02:33:23,190 --> 02:33:21,040

looks but it's not like how these other

4265

02:33:24,710 --> 02:33:23,200

people see it she said they just think

4266

02:33:26,710 --> 02:33:24,720

that it's like that but they're not

4267

02:33:28,230 --> 02:33:26,720

actually you know it might happen to

4268

02:33:29,990 --> 02:33:28,240

them too at some point they might get

4269

02:33:31,429 --> 02:33:30,000

flipped she goes but mostly it probably

4270

02:33:33,670 --> 02:33:31,439

won't because it doesn't happen to

4271

02:33:36,150 --> 02:33:33,680

everyone it only happens to a few

4272

02:33:38,550 --> 02:33:36,160

so does that make sense so there are

4273

02:33:40,630 --> 02:33:38,560

people to which this has happened

4274

02:33:42,309 --> 02:33:40,640

and now they live in this reality and

4275

02:33:44,469 --> 02:33:42,319

that reality for them

4276
02:33:47,750 --> 02:33:44,479
is um

4277
02:33:52,070 --> 02:33:49,670
what do you mean when you say it is the

4278
02:33:54,389 --> 02:33:52,080
world is actually how it looks

4279
02:33:56,389 --> 02:33:54,399
well when i say okay so you know when

4280
02:33:58,710 --> 02:33:56,399
you you've gone through a night of the

4281
02:34:01,190 --> 02:33:58,720
soul of the dark night of the soul and

4282
02:34:02,550 --> 02:34:01,200
the next day or you know when for me it

4283
02:34:06,950 --> 02:34:02,560
was that weekend

4284
02:34:10,630 --> 02:34:09,670
i have a new perspective on what life is

4285
02:34:11,830 --> 02:34:10,640
about

4286
02:34:13,190 --> 02:34:11,840
and

4287
02:34:14,950 --> 02:34:13,200
now i'm going to have to live with this

4288
02:34:16,389 --> 02:34:14,960

new perspective i don't know what it's

4289

02:34:17,510 --> 02:34:16,399

going to be like

4290

02:34:19,349 --> 02:34:17,520

and so that's what she was trying to

4291

02:34:21,110 --> 02:34:19,359

explain to me she was trying to explain

4292

02:34:23,510 --> 02:34:21,120

that

4293

02:34:26,710 --> 02:34:23,520

you you don't have to go back to the

4294

02:34:29,190 --> 02:34:26,720

perspectives and use those as tools for

4295

02:34:31,429 --> 02:34:29,200

interpreting the world she said

4296

02:34:33,670 --> 02:34:31,439

you're fresh it's like you're born again

4297

02:34:35,990 --> 02:34:33,680

you're new in this new world and now you

4298

02:34:37,590 --> 02:34:36,000

have to use different tools but

4299

02:34:39,190 --> 02:34:37,600

thankfully because i've been studying

4300

02:34:42,309 --> 02:34:39,200

about religion or philosophy my whole

4301

02:34:43,670 --> 02:34:42,319

life i had all those tools

4302

02:34:44,870 --> 02:34:43,680

but i just didn't know that that's what

4303

02:34:47,190 --> 02:34:44,880

i was doing my whole life i was

4304

02:34:50,150 --> 02:34:47,200

preparing myself to kind of do that by

4305

02:34:51,590 --> 02:34:50,160

use by learning those tools and now like

4306

02:34:53,510 --> 02:34:51,600

i have a lot of people who come to me

4307

02:34:56,070 --> 02:34:53,520

who are students or

4308

02:34:57,270 --> 02:34:56,080

you know who are grown-ups you know and

4309

02:34:59,830 --> 02:34:57,280

this has happened to them and they're

4310

02:35:01,670 --> 02:34:59,840

like what do i do and then i give them

4311

02:35:03,190 --> 02:35:01,680

you know say okay this is you know a lot

4312

02:35:05,270 --> 02:35:03,200

of times in their own tradition they'll

4313

02:35:08,150 --> 02:35:05,280

have a book that they just

4314

02:35:09,590 --> 02:35:08,160

they read but they forgot about

4315

02:35:10,550 --> 02:35:09,600

and then they'll go back and they'll say

4316

02:35:14,389 --> 02:35:10,560

oh

4317

02:35:17,990 --> 02:35:16,150

and this sangha i imagine that's a

4318

02:35:20,550 --> 02:35:18,000

community where people have similar

4319

02:35:22,950 --> 02:35:20,560

values what is it yeah so in the

4320

02:35:25,670 --> 02:35:22,960

buddhism um it's the sangha is the

4321

02:35:27,590 --> 02:35:25,680

community of people who are waking up

4322

02:35:29,590 --> 02:35:27,600

and helping each other stay awake

4323

02:35:31,349 --> 02:35:29,600

because buddhism is about waking up from

4324

02:35:32,150 --> 02:35:31,359

the illusion

4325

02:35:36,630 --> 02:35:32,160

yeah

4326

02:35:38,630 --> 02:35:36,640

that's where i am i want i i used to

4327

02:35:41,190 --> 02:35:38,640

envy people i don't i don't want to be

4328

02:35:42,710 --> 02:35:41,200

awake any longer and and you know

4329

02:35:44,950 --> 02:35:42,720

there's great research that says sleep

4330

02:35:46,550 --> 02:35:44,960

is helpful sleep is healthy sleep is

4331

02:35:48,630 --> 02:35:46,560

we're not sleeping enough i would like

4332

02:35:50,469 --> 02:35:48,640

to go back to sleep personally

4333

02:35:51,670 --> 02:35:50,479

i hear what you're saying yeah i

4334

02:35:54,309 --> 02:35:51,680

understand

4335

02:35:56,790 --> 02:35:54,319

but the sangha is there for you when you

4336

02:36:06,070 --> 02:35:56,800

go through the process of awakening

4337

02:36:09,750 --> 02:36:07,670

and those are those are those are the

4338

02:36:11,590 --> 02:36:09,760

three things that you need in buddhism

4339

02:36:12,630 --> 02:36:11,600

okay so that's what i'm saying is like

4340

02:36:15,110 --> 02:36:12,640

buddhism

4341

02:36:17,590 --> 02:36:15,120

to me looks very similar to

4342

02:36:19,510 --> 02:36:17,600

the thing that socrates suggests we do

4343

02:36:21,910 --> 02:36:19,520

at the end of the cave

4344

02:36:24,309 --> 02:36:21,920

it's this is an engaging kind of thing

4345

02:36:26,710 --> 02:36:24,319

like what you said participatory

4346

02:36:27,830 --> 02:36:26,720

so it involves other people you can't do

4347

02:36:29,429 --> 02:36:27,840

it alone

4348

02:36:31,190 --> 02:36:29,439

i also find that

4349

02:36:32,469 --> 02:36:31,200

so you mentioned the song is awakened

4350

02:36:34,630 --> 02:36:32,479

people but i find that the more i

4351
02:36:36,710 --> 02:36:34,640
interact with people in general the more

4352
02:36:38,230 --> 02:36:36,720
i go out the more it's not just my wife

4353
02:36:39,750 --> 02:36:38,240
because i pretty much only interact with

4354
02:36:41,190 --> 02:36:39,760
her because of

4355
02:36:44,070 --> 02:36:41,200
well for the past couple years because

4356
02:36:44,950 --> 02:36:44,080
of covid and the more that i see family

4357
02:36:50,950 --> 02:36:44,960
and

4358
02:36:52,790 --> 02:36:50,960
the the more it well that drastically

4359
02:36:53,830 --> 02:36:52,800
helps me but they're not people who i

4360
02:36:55,910 --> 02:36:53,840
would

4361
02:36:57,270 --> 02:36:55,920
consider to be awakened per se i just

4362
02:37:01,190 --> 02:36:57,280
say they're people

4363
02:37:03,190 --> 02:37:01,200

so is is am i not doing it correctly

4364

02:37:05,510 --> 02:37:03,200

no no i mean i think you're doing it

4365

02:37:07,830 --> 02:37:05,520

correctly because i think in buddhism

4366

02:37:10,469 --> 02:37:07,840

too anything can be a teaching like

4367

02:37:12,870 --> 02:37:10,479

dharma is the teaching whatever kind of

4368

02:37:14,550 --> 02:37:12,880

helps you it could be circumstances it

4369

02:37:16,550 --> 02:37:14,560

could be events it doesn't have to be a

4370

02:37:19,030 --> 02:37:16,560

book it doesn't have to be a song or a

4371

02:37:20,630 --> 02:37:19,040

movie or a person talking to you i think

4372

02:37:22,469 --> 02:37:20,640

that being around people though i mean

4373

02:37:24,389 --> 02:37:22,479

we have been through a lot through kovid

4374

02:37:26,469 --> 02:37:24,399

and i think just getting out and talking

4375

02:37:29,190 --> 02:37:26,479

to people we're naturally

4376
02:37:31,510 --> 02:37:29,200
we're beings who who like to be around

4377
02:37:33,670 --> 02:37:31,520
people and then like to have our space

4378
02:37:34,790 --> 02:37:33,680
right so i think that's natural it's

4379
02:37:36,950 --> 02:37:34,800
kind of like

4380
02:37:38,710 --> 02:37:36,960
eating we need to eat so we definitely

4381
02:37:41,590 --> 02:37:38,720
need to be around people and i think

4382
02:37:42,550 --> 02:37:41,600
that covid is has maybe caused a lot of

4383
02:37:45,590 --> 02:37:42,560
us to

4384
02:37:47,190 --> 02:37:45,600
be in the cave too long or something

4385
02:37:49,349 --> 02:37:47,200
literally are you an introvert you would

4386
02:37:51,510 --> 02:37:49,359
consider yourself to be an introvert

4387
02:37:53,990 --> 02:37:51,520
definitely i'm an introvert yeah

4388
02:37:55,750 --> 02:37:54,000

but um but i'm a good i'm an introvert

4389

02:37:59,510 --> 02:37:55,760

that's learned how to be an extrovert

4390

02:38:01,110 --> 02:37:59,520

because of my job same same yeah yeah

4391

02:38:02,230 --> 02:38:01,120

yeah okay i'm gonna tell you this and

4392

02:38:04,710 --> 02:38:02,240

but i'm not gonna i'm gonna take this

4393

02:38:05,510 --> 02:38:04,720

off the record so what happened to me

4394

02:38:09,030 --> 02:38:05,520

was

4395

02:38:10,870 --> 02:38:09,040

i i had it it's at this point that i

4396

02:38:12,870 --> 02:38:10,880

suggest you watch the carl fristen

4397

02:38:14,230 --> 02:38:12,880

episode i consider that to be the most

4398

02:38:15,110 --> 02:38:14,240

important of all the theories of

4399

02:38:17,030 --> 02:38:15,120

everything

4400

02:38:18,389 --> 02:38:17,040

videos mainly because it serves as a

4401

02:38:20,070 --> 02:38:18,399

cautionary tale

4402

02:38:22,070 --> 02:38:20,080

like mentioned in the beginning and also

4403

02:38:24,790 --> 02:38:22,080

because i don't like talking about this

4404

02:38:26,469 --> 02:38:24,800

experience and this may be the last time

4405

02:38:27,990 --> 02:38:26,479

that i do so so if you would like more

4406

02:38:30,710 --> 02:38:28,000

context then visit that link in the

4407

02:38:32,710 --> 02:38:30,720

description thank you and if you've

4408

02:38:34,230 --> 02:38:32,720

experienced something similar just know

4409

02:38:36,230 --> 02:38:34,240

that you're not alone

4410

02:38:39,110 --> 02:38:36,240

and that the more that people talk about

4411

02:38:42,150 --> 02:38:39,120

this sort of issue the less humiliation

4412

02:38:44,389 --> 02:38:42,160

and disrepute will be thrown around

4413

02:38:47,190 --> 02:38:44,399

because many many many more people have

4414

02:38:48,950 --> 02:38:47,200

experiences like this than you think

4415

02:38:51,429 --> 02:38:48,960

it's just that most people don't talk

4416

02:38:53,670 --> 02:38:51,439

about it at all because they're afraid

4417

02:38:55,429 --> 02:38:53,680

and being i tr i understand what it's

4418

02:38:57,990 --> 02:38:55,439

like to be afraid trust me

4419

02:38:59,510 --> 02:38:58,000

either way you are not alone

4420

02:39:01,110 --> 02:38:59,520

luckily i haven't had like i'm saying

4421

02:39:03,349 --> 02:39:01,120

luckily because i don't want any more

4422

02:39:04,710 --> 02:39:03,359

experiences like that that shattered me

4423

02:39:05,910 --> 02:39:04,720

i don't have the strength to go through

4424

02:39:08,469 --> 02:39:05,920

that or i think i don't have the

4425

02:39:09,670 --> 02:39:08,479

strength but anyway and hanging around

4426
02:39:11,110 --> 02:39:09,680
people and someone's helping so that's

4427
02:39:13,110 --> 02:39:11,120
an aside like jess we will take all of

4428
02:39:14,950 --> 02:39:13,120
that out but i just wanted you to know

4429
02:39:17,830 --> 02:39:14,960
that that's the context from where i'm

4430
02:39:19,990 --> 02:39:17,840
coming from i encourage that you hang

4431
02:39:21,830 --> 02:39:20,000
out with them those people because what

4432
02:39:23,990 --> 02:39:21,840
i found in my life too

4433
02:39:26,630 --> 02:39:24,000
was that a lot of the people that seem

4434
02:39:28,070 --> 02:39:26,640
to understand how being

4435
02:39:30,389 --> 02:39:28,080
like really being

4436
02:39:32,389 --> 02:39:30,399
human and good were people that weren't

4437
02:39:34,790 --> 02:39:32,399
philosophers you know they were people

4438
02:39:36,309 --> 02:39:34,800

who were i was involved in a homeschool

4439

02:39:38,150 --> 02:39:36,319

group with my kids

4440

02:39:41,190 --> 02:39:38,160

and these were just catholics who

4441

02:39:43,990 --> 02:39:41,200

believed pretty straight up

4442

02:39:45,590 --> 02:39:44,000

not complicated catholicism right so i

4443

02:39:47,750 --> 02:39:45,600

wouldn't and never talk to them about

4444

02:39:48,550 --> 02:39:47,760

the stuff i'm talking to you about and

4445

02:39:50,870 --> 02:39:48,560

um

4446

02:39:53,590 --> 02:39:50,880

that was as that was good for me and

4447

02:39:56,950 --> 02:39:53,600

that was good for my kids

4448

02:39:58,469 --> 02:39:56,960

so um i think i'd go to church

4449

02:40:00,630 --> 02:39:58,479

and a lot of my friends who are

4450

02:40:02,230 --> 02:40:00,640

intellectuals think i'm crazy

4451

02:40:04,469 --> 02:40:02,240

but i go

4452

02:40:05,830 --> 02:40:04,479

and i think that these things these

4453

02:40:09,510 --> 02:40:05,840

simple things

4454

02:40:14,389 --> 02:40:12,150

that's the aspect of religion that

4455

02:40:16,230 --> 02:40:14,399

that it's

4456

02:40:18,150 --> 02:40:16,240

it's not valued enough in the

4457

02:40:20,230 --> 02:40:18,160

irreligious circles so they'll say yeah

4458

02:40:22,710 --> 02:40:20,240

well like if they're going to ascribe

4459

02:40:24,469 --> 02:40:22,720

any salutary component to religion they

4460

02:40:26,870 --> 02:40:24,479

would say well it promotes community

4461

02:40:28,309 --> 02:40:26,880

yeah that's a huge huge huge yes you

4462

02:40:30,469 --> 02:40:28,319

have no clue

4463

02:40:32,230 --> 02:40:30,479

yeah and that's why i say the sangha

4464

02:40:34,309 --> 02:40:32,240

it's one of the three things it's called

4465

02:40:36,230 --> 02:40:34,319

the three jewels of buddhism they

4466

02:40:38,630 --> 02:40:36,240

definitely understand it

4467

02:40:40,389 --> 02:40:38,640

it's community

4468

02:40:42,630 --> 02:40:40,399

and did you know that in catholicism

4469

02:40:44,150 --> 02:40:42,640

it's actually considered a sacrament

4470

02:40:45,830 --> 02:40:44,160

community

4471

02:40:48,389 --> 02:40:45,840

what's a sacrament meaning oh a

4472

02:40:51,429 --> 02:40:48,399

sacrament means it's a um it's imbued

4473

02:40:53,510 --> 02:40:51,439

with the power of god

4474

02:40:55,429 --> 02:40:53,520

so community like a church community is

4475

02:40:59,190 --> 02:40:55,439

imbued with the power of god so i feel

4476

02:41:03,110 --> 02:40:59,200

like i found that in lots of different

4477

02:41:06,070 --> 02:41:04,710

okay we'll end on just a couple audience

4478

02:41:08,150 --> 02:41:06,080

questions and that's it that everybody

4479

02:41:11,270 --> 02:41:08,160

okay sure i know they're like

4480

02:41:13,110 --> 02:41:11,280

30 40 50 100 but we'll just get to a

4481

02:41:15,429 --> 02:41:13,120

couple that are interesting so this one

4482

02:41:17,750 --> 02:41:15,439

comes from giuliano vargas virtually all

4483

02:41:19,830 --> 02:41:17,760

contactees say that aliens

4484

02:41:21,990 --> 02:41:19,840

that the aliens themselves believe in a

4485

02:41:23,349 --> 02:41:22,000

supreme creator god or being

4486

02:41:24,870 --> 02:41:23,359

now i don't know if that's necessarily

4487

02:41:26,790 --> 02:41:24,880

true but regardless that's the premise

4488

02:41:29,110 --> 02:41:26,800

of this question should we try to

4489

02:41:32,870 --> 02:41:29,120

reconcile our current religion with the

4490

02:41:34,790 --> 02:41:32,880

new knowledge with this new knowledge or

4491

02:41:37,750 --> 02:41:34,800

just seek to be spiritual by believing

4492

02:41:40,710 --> 02:41:37,760

in god and doing good deeds

4493

02:41:43,510 --> 02:41:40,720

um yeah so my personal opinion is that

4494

02:41:45,270 --> 02:41:43,520

since we don't know the first part of

4495

02:41:46,309 --> 02:41:45,280

his question we don't know that to be

4496

02:41:48,309 --> 02:41:46,319

factual

4497

02:41:50,469 --> 02:41:48,319

um i think that

4498

02:41:52,710 --> 02:41:50,479

um doing good deeds and having a

4499

02:41:55,590 --> 02:41:52,720

community of support

4500

02:41:58,870 --> 02:41:55,600

is what in my opinion is what we should

4501
02:42:00,469 --> 02:41:58,880
be doing i think that's good okay how do

4502
02:42:02,790 --> 02:42:00,479
you reconcile your catholic views with

4503
02:42:04,630 --> 02:42:02,800
the phenomenon and do you struggle to

4504
02:42:05,510 --> 02:42:04,640
keep faith when dealing with something

4505
02:42:07,349 --> 02:42:05,520
like

4506
02:42:09,429 --> 02:42:07,359
this phenomenon according to jack vale's

4507
02:42:11,349 --> 02:42:09,439
theories which acts like a quote-unquote

4508
02:42:12,710 --> 02:42:11,359
control system this question comes from

4509
02:42:15,830 --> 02:42:12,720
number two

4510
02:42:18,469 --> 02:42:15,840
sure yeah that's a great question so um

4511
02:42:20,150 --> 02:42:18,479
yeah it's only strengthened my faith so

4512
02:42:23,190 --> 02:42:20,160
i am um

4513
02:42:25,349 --> 02:42:23,200

i'm a you know i study religion

4514

02:42:26,790 --> 02:42:25,359

but i am also religious

4515

02:42:29,110 --> 02:42:26,800

but i always have been

4516

02:42:31,190 --> 02:42:29,120

and this has only

4517

02:42:32,870 --> 02:42:31,200

reinforced my faith

4518

02:42:34,630 --> 02:42:32,880

um

4519

02:42:36,550 --> 02:42:34,640

so the question is

4520

02:42:37,670 --> 02:42:36,560

i think the question that this person

4521

02:42:38,710 --> 02:42:37,680

asks

4522

02:42:43,110 --> 02:42:38,720

is

4523

02:42:45,190 --> 02:42:43,120

many people by the way also people who

4524

02:42:47,510 --> 02:42:45,200

are part of congress have asked me

4525

02:42:50,550 --> 02:42:47,520

questions like this like um and

4526

02:42:52,550 --> 02:42:50,560

journalists like won't this shatter

4527

02:42:56,150 --> 02:42:52,560

the belief systems of religious people

4528

02:42:57,750 --> 02:42:56,160

and my my answer is not at all i talk on

4529

02:42:59,510 --> 02:42:57,760

catholic radio a lot

4530

02:43:00,309 --> 02:42:59,520

um like on the drew mariani show and

4531

02:43:01,510 --> 02:43:00,319

such

4532

02:43:08,389 --> 02:43:01,520

and

4533

02:43:11,030 --> 02:43:08,399

with people at the vatican um that

4534

02:43:14,389 --> 02:43:11,040

christianity already has within it as

4535

02:43:16,070 --> 02:43:14,399

well as islam and as well as judaism

4536

02:43:17,750 --> 02:43:16,080

these at these three religions and if

4537

02:43:18,950 --> 02:43:17,760

you look at hinduism as well and

4538

02:43:21,750 --> 02:43:18,960

buddhism you know these are the

4539

02:43:23,910 --> 02:43:21,760

traditional religions um you'll see that

4540

02:43:25,830 --> 02:43:23,920

there's already categories there are

4541

02:43:27,750 --> 02:43:25,840

already categories for belief in

4542

02:43:29,349 --> 02:43:27,760

extraterrestrial beings and that you

4543

02:43:31,110 --> 02:43:29,359

know the the creed of the catholic

4544

02:43:32,870 --> 02:43:31,120

church basically says you know god is

4545

02:43:35,429 --> 02:43:32,880

creator of all that is visible and

4546

02:43:36,630 --> 02:43:35,439

invisible and in within that invisible

4547

02:43:39,110 --> 02:43:36,640

category

4548

02:43:41,270 --> 02:43:39,120

john paul ii said angels exist and you

4549

02:43:44,230 --> 02:43:41,280

know things like that so um i know a lot

4550

02:43:46,870 --> 02:43:44,240

of catholics like um if you look at um

4551
02:43:48,710 --> 02:43:46,880
would you baptize an extraterrestrial by

4552
02:43:51,670 --> 02:43:48,720
uh brother guy

4553
02:43:54,150 --> 02:43:51,680
and uh father mueller you'll see that

4554
02:43:55,670 --> 02:43:54,160
they say they believe that if there are

4555
02:43:57,190 --> 02:43:55,680
extraterrestrials that they're created

4556
02:44:00,309 --> 02:43:57,200
by god

4557
02:44:02,630 --> 02:44:00,319
so it there's it's not an either or

4558
02:44:05,110 --> 02:44:02,640
position as i look at it there's no it's

4559
02:44:09,110 --> 02:44:05,120
not a question of either this or that i

4560
02:44:11,429 --> 02:44:10,550
why do you think the hitchhiker effect

4561
02:44:12,630 --> 02:44:11,439
occurs

4562
02:44:14,550 --> 02:44:12,640
what have you heard

4563
02:44:16,950 --> 02:44:14,560

okay so the hitchhiker effect for those

4564

02:44:19,990 --> 02:44:16,960

who don't know is this idea that

4565

02:44:22,150 --> 02:44:20,000

um they're around people who have these

4566

02:44:23,910 --> 02:44:22,160

experiences like a say they see a lot of

4567

02:44:25,590 --> 02:44:23,920

orbs and they have

4568

02:44:27,030 --> 02:44:25,600

paranormal experiences and things like

4569

02:44:30,550 --> 02:44:27,040

that and that this is kind of a

4570

02:44:32,469 --> 02:44:30,560

contagious experience in that it'll

4571

02:44:35,670 --> 02:44:32,479

it'll go on it'll hitchhike onto a

4572

02:44:37,750 --> 02:44:35,680

person and head home with them um yeah

4573

02:44:39,670 --> 02:44:37,760

so i knew a lot of researchers who saw

4574

02:44:42,389 --> 02:44:39,680

this happen i've had friends who were

4575

02:44:45,830 --> 02:44:42,399

researchers who wouldn't go to places

4576

02:44:47,269 --> 02:44:45,840

considered hot places of ufo activity

4577

02:44:49,030 --> 02:44:47,279

because they didn't want it to come home

4578

02:44:50,790 --> 02:44:49,040

with them um

4579

02:44:53,750 --> 02:44:50,800

what do i think about it

4580

02:44:56,950 --> 02:44:53,760

i mean that's i don't know

4581

02:44:59,830 --> 02:44:56,960

it's really strange um do i believe that

4582

02:45:01,990 --> 02:44:59,840

it's real definitely i mean it does i

4583

02:45:04,389 --> 02:45:02,000

have no clue what it is um that do i

4584

02:45:05,670 --> 02:45:04,399

think that is mental or objective i

4585

02:45:08,070 --> 02:45:05,680

can't tell you

4586

02:45:10,230 --> 02:45:08,080

but do i believe that actually happens i

4587

02:45:12,469 --> 02:45:10,240

know enough scientists who

4588

02:45:14,950 --> 02:45:12,479

will stay away from hot places because

4589

02:45:16,790 --> 02:45:14,960

of it yeah

4590

02:45:17,990 --> 02:45:16,800

so you mentioned that some of the people

4591

02:45:20,150 --> 02:45:18,000

who would have the hardest time or the

4592

02:45:21,750 --> 02:45:20,160

humanists i think you mentioned that

4593

02:45:23,349 --> 02:45:21,760

well you mentioned it here but i'm using

4594

02:45:24,870 --> 02:45:23,359

the word humanist right now christians

4595

02:45:26,630 --> 02:45:24,880

believe and they you can see this in the

4596

02:45:29,110 --> 02:45:26,640

comments section i'm sure you're aware

4597

02:45:31,349 --> 02:45:29,120

of considering the alien beings to be

4598

02:45:32,710 --> 02:45:31,359

angels or demons but i'm wondering is

4599

02:45:34,950 --> 02:45:32,720

there a third option

4600

02:45:37,030 --> 02:45:34,960

yeah it's for sure yeah like what else

4601
02:45:39,910 --> 02:45:37,040
are there besides angels and demons yeah

4602
02:45:42,150 --> 02:45:39,920
so i mean we have exo so people who are

4603
02:45:44,070 --> 02:45:42,160
doing like looking at habitable planets

4604
02:45:45,830 --> 02:45:44,080
like exoplanets and things like that you

4605
02:45:47,990 --> 02:45:45,840
know these are straight-up scientists

4606
02:45:50,309 --> 02:45:48,000
who are doing this work and they're out

4607
02:45:53,269 --> 02:45:50,319
there just finding out if there's

4608
02:45:55,030 --> 02:45:53,279
habitable planets or life out there even

4609
02:45:56,790 --> 02:45:55,040
and i think that that's the way to look

4610
02:46:00,309 --> 02:45:56,800
at it i think that that has nothing to

4611
02:46:02,230 --> 02:46:00,319
do with the idea of these are angels or

4612
02:46:03,910 --> 02:46:02,240
demons we're just looking for

4613
02:46:06,309 --> 02:46:03,920

potential

4614

02:46:08,469 --> 02:46:06,319

planets that have even moons or even

4615

02:46:10,710 --> 02:46:08,479

asteroids that have you know life on

4616

02:46:13,110 --> 02:46:10,720

them and i think that that's a

4617

02:46:15,349 --> 02:46:13,120

scientific endeavor and that has really

4618

02:46:17,670 --> 02:46:15,359

nothing to do with religion whatsoever

4619

02:46:19,349 --> 02:46:17,680

it just has to do with exploration you

4620

02:46:20,950 --> 02:46:19,359

know and that's what we're doing you

4621

02:46:22,950 --> 02:46:20,960

know we're kind of an exploratory

4622

02:46:24,710 --> 02:46:22,960

species and we're now heading out into

4623

02:46:26,790 --> 02:46:24,720

space and exploring that and that's the

4624

02:46:28,469 --> 02:46:26,800

third option

4625

02:46:30,070 --> 02:46:28,479

the two religions that come up plenty

4626

02:46:32,630 --> 02:46:30,080

when studying this phenomenon is

4627

02:46:34,870 --> 02:46:32,640

gnosticism so i don't know why

4628

02:46:36,630 --> 02:46:34,880

that gets mentioned simultaneously with

4629

02:46:37,670 --> 02:46:36,640

the phenomenon but i want to know what

4630

02:46:39,349 --> 02:46:37,680

your thoughts are and then raw

4631

02:46:41,269 --> 02:46:39,359

secretionism if i'm even pronouncing

4632

02:46:43,590 --> 02:46:41,279

that correctly yeah why yeah i don't

4633

02:46:46,630 --> 02:46:43,600

know what the second one is sure okay

4634

02:46:50,070 --> 02:46:46,640

raw secretionism so raw secretionism is

4635

02:46:51,429 --> 02:46:50,080

a mystical element um tradition within

4636

02:46:53,670 --> 02:46:51,439

christianity

4637

02:46:55,510 --> 02:46:53,680

that is it's called the holy cross the

4638

02:46:58,710 --> 02:46:55,520

rosy cross okay

4639

02:47:01,269 --> 02:46:58,720

and rosie crucianism and so a lot of the

4640

02:47:03,269 --> 02:47:01,279

medical college people happen to be

4641

02:47:05,110 --> 02:47:03,279

um secretions and in fact the term

4642

02:47:07,349 --> 02:47:05,120

invisible college comes from the history

4643

02:47:09,510 --> 02:47:07,359

of secretionism and so this is a

4644

02:47:12,950 --> 02:47:09,520

mystical tradition within

4645

02:47:14,389 --> 02:47:12,960

um european history where you can

4646

02:47:16,790 --> 02:47:14,399

identify

4647

02:47:19,830 --> 02:47:16,800

scientists who are also

4648

02:47:22,309 --> 02:47:19,840

alchemists who are also interested in

4649

02:47:23,990 --> 02:47:22,319

non-human intelligences and things like

4650

02:47:26,309 --> 02:47:24,000

that and getting in touch with angels

4651
02:47:29,030 --> 02:47:26,319
and entities so there's a whole history

4652
02:47:31,510 --> 02:47:29,040
of this and so that is one tradition

4653
02:47:33,750 --> 02:47:31,520
that a lot of people identify

4654
02:47:36,469 --> 02:47:33,760
with you you know people who are

4655
02:47:38,870 --> 02:47:36,479
involved in ufo research um the other

4656
02:47:41,750 --> 02:47:38,880
one is gnosticism and narcissism is kind

4657
02:47:44,550 --> 02:47:41,760
of like pre prior secretionism so there

4658
02:47:46,469 --> 02:47:44,560
were um there were jewish yeah so there

4659
02:47:47,990 --> 02:47:46,479
were jewish gnostics and then there were

4660
02:47:49,670 --> 02:47:48,000
christian gnostics so narcissism

4661
02:47:51,750 --> 02:47:49,680
basically is a greek word that means

4662
02:47:53,670 --> 02:47:51,760
gnosis it means knowledge

4663
02:47:55,750 --> 02:47:53,680

and it's knowledge of

4664

02:47:57,349 --> 02:47:55,760

it i always i explain this to my

4665

02:47:59,910 --> 02:47:57,359

students like this

4666

02:48:05,190 --> 02:48:00,790

so

4667

02:48:07,670 --> 02:48:05,200

basketball player okay

4668

02:48:09,990 --> 02:48:07,680

he's he's gnostic with respect to

4669

02:48:12,150 --> 02:48:10,000

basketball okay

4670

02:48:14,230 --> 02:48:12,160

i know about the history of basketball

4671

02:48:16,469 --> 02:48:14,240

but i'm a terrible basketball player

4672

02:48:18,630 --> 02:48:16,479

therefore i have information about

4673

02:48:19,910 --> 02:48:18,640

basketball but i'm not gnostic about it

4674

02:48:21,510 --> 02:48:19,920

i don't have gnosis i don't have

4675

02:48:24,469 --> 02:48:21,520

knowledge of it like experiential

4676

02:48:27,190 --> 02:48:24,479

knowledge right so it's an internally

4677

02:48:30,070 --> 02:48:27,200

it's not narcissism is knowledge that

4678

02:48:31,110 --> 02:48:30,080

you have intimately right so after

4679

02:48:32,630 --> 02:48:31,120

baking

4680

02:48:34,710 --> 02:48:32,640

an apple pie

4681

02:48:36,230 --> 02:48:34,720

a hundred times you're going to be

4682

02:48:38,230 --> 02:48:36,240

gnostic about it

4683

02:48:40,150 --> 02:48:38,240

okay okay so that sounds like the

4684

02:48:41,590 --> 02:48:40,160

propositional versus the participatory

4685

02:48:44,230 --> 02:48:41,600

that we referenced earlier or is that

4686

02:48:47,030 --> 02:48:44,240

different that's exactly it yeah so it's

4687

02:48:49,590 --> 02:48:47,040

an internal intrinsic knowledge

4688

02:48:51,429 --> 02:48:49,600

um but you you develop it you might

4689

02:48:53,670 --> 02:48:51,439

start developing it propositionally but

4690

02:48:55,830 --> 02:48:53,680

then it becomes gnostic

4691

02:48:57,750 --> 02:48:55,840

it becomes participatory okay so it's

4692

02:48:59,190 --> 02:48:57,760

kind of like an ingredient you know an

4693

02:49:00,230 --> 02:48:59,200

agree uh not a

4694

02:49:08,070 --> 02:49:00,240

recipe

4695

02:49:10,630 --> 02:49:08,080

apple pie it's not gnostic i'm not a

4696

02:49:13,110 --> 02:49:10,640

gnostic baker but after i've made it 100

4697

02:49:15,110 --> 02:49:13,120

times i can get rid of the recipe

4698

02:49:16,950 --> 02:49:15,120

see it says propositional to

4699

02:49:18,950 --> 02:49:16,960

participatory

4700

02:49:20,710 --> 02:49:18,960

um that's narcissism

4701

02:49:22,870 --> 02:49:20,720

narcissism is also there are different

4702

02:49:24,389 --> 02:49:22,880

forms of gnosticism um there was

4703

02:49:27,510 --> 02:49:24,399

christian gnosticism like i said in

4704

02:49:30,230 --> 02:49:27,520

jewish narcissism um and the christian

4705

02:49:32,150 --> 02:49:30,240

gnostics were like mary magdalene

4706

02:49:34,790 --> 02:49:32,160

and these were people who

4707

02:49:37,910 --> 02:49:34,800

believed that they had a

4708

02:49:39,670 --> 02:49:37,920

uh an understanding of jesus and of god

4709

02:49:42,070 --> 02:49:39,680

that was intrinsic and that they would

4710

02:49:44,230 --> 02:49:42,080

pass on to others and they also had

4711

02:49:45,990 --> 02:49:44,240

ideas of um

4712

02:49:49,030 --> 02:49:46,000

like other worldly beings and things

4713

02:49:50,950 --> 02:49:49,040

like that so gnosticism was a tradition

4714

02:49:53,349 --> 02:49:50,960

that and still around by the way there

4715

02:49:55,590 --> 02:49:53,359

is a gnostic christian church today

4716

02:49:57,590 --> 02:49:55,600

and so there's only one

4717

02:50:00,230 --> 02:49:57,600

i believe that there are many but okay i

4718

02:50:02,790 --> 02:50:00,240

know i know of one so okay but a lot of

4719

02:50:05,429 --> 02:50:02,800

people call themselves gnostic

4720

02:50:07,429 --> 02:50:05,439

and this relates to the phenomenon

4721

02:50:09,670 --> 02:50:07,439

i think that people well first of all

4722

02:50:11,510 --> 02:50:09,680

secretionism is relates to the

4723

02:50:13,110 --> 02:50:11,520

phenomenon because

4724

02:50:14,469 --> 02:50:13,120

um

4725

02:50:16,630 --> 02:50:14,479

a lot of the people in the invisible

4726

02:50:18,550 --> 02:50:16,640

college are in in some ways very

4727

02:50:20,550 --> 02:50:18,560

secretion like some of them are overtly

4728

02:50:22,950 --> 02:50:20,560

secretion so they're part of this this

4729

02:50:25,110 --> 02:50:22,960

tradition the invisible college itself

4730

02:50:27,510 --> 02:50:25,120

the name is very secretion it's a roast

4731

02:50:30,710 --> 02:50:27,520

secretion term

4732

02:50:32,309 --> 02:50:30,720

um so that's how it relates

4733

02:50:35,590 --> 02:50:32,319

it's also a mystic tradition which i

4734

02:50:39,910 --> 02:50:37,190

is there any relationship between

4735

02:50:43,990 --> 02:50:39,920

kurzweil's technological singularity and

4736

02:50:45,910 --> 02:50:44,000

the omega point and uaps

4737

02:50:48,150 --> 02:50:45,920

okay um

4738

02:50:49,590 --> 02:50:48,160

wow that's a hard question okay so

4739

02:50:50,630 --> 02:50:49,600

sherdon

4740

02:50:55,349 --> 02:50:50,640

is

4741

02:50:58,150 --> 02:50:55,359

newest sphere

4742

02:50:59,030 --> 02:50:58,160

and the relationship is that

4743

02:51:03,110 --> 02:50:59,040

both

4744

02:51:05,190 --> 02:51:03,120

and chardon

4745

02:51:09,190 --> 02:51:05,200

are looking at

4746

02:51:11,590 --> 02:51:09,200

another kind of um atmosphere basically

4747

02:51:12,630 --> 02:51:11,600

um that links actually all of us

4748

02:51:15,110 --> 02:51:12,640

together

4749

02:51:16,950 --> 02:51:15,120

but it's a network and it's a network

4750

02:51:19,510 --> 02:51:16,960

that is

4751
02:51:21,510 --> 02:51:19,520
not neces he calls it the newest fear

4752
02:51:24,710 --> 02:51:21,520
it's it's a biosphere it's kind of like

4753
02:51:26,630 --> 02:51:24,720
a biosphere but it's linked by it

4754
02:51:28,870 --> 02:51:26,640
appears to me it's linked somewhat

4755
02:51:31,269 --> 02:51:28,880
telepathically or

4756
02:51:33,990 --> 02:51:31,279
uh it's like a neural network but

4757
02:51:35,830 --> 02:51:34,000
there's there's it's not it doesn't have

4758
02:51:37,830 --> 02:51:35,840
a platform like

4759
02:51:39,670 --> 02:51:37,840
you know like digital platform

4760
02:51:41,349 --> 02:51:39,680
it's a different sort of platform that

4761
02:51:42,309 --> 02:51:41,359
has formed on its own

4762
02:51:44,550 --> 02:51:42,319
um

4763
02:51:46,950 --> 02:51:44,560

biologically so

4764

02:51:49,269 --> 02:51:46,960

but it's it's a fascinating thing

4765

02:51:52,550 --> 02:51:49,279

and if you look at kurzweil's work too

4766

02:51:55,110 --> 02:51:52,560

especially the intro to singularity uh

4767

02:51:57,750 --> 02:51:55,120

that looks fairly spiritual you know he

4768

02:51:59,830 --> 02:51:57,760

talks about it as if he also has this

4769

02:52:01,910 --> 02:51:59,840

vision that's like a palpable vision

4770

02:52:03,910 --> 02:52:01,920

that he has so if you're if so if any of

4771

02:52:06,469 --> 02:52:03,920

your listeners are interested in that go

4772

02:52:08,309 --> 02:52:06,479

back and reread that first part the

4773

02:52:11,750 --> 02:52:08,319

first the introduction and the first

4774

02:52:16,070 --> 02:52:11,760

chapter of the singularity and it looks

4775

02:52:17,670 --> 02:52:16,080

to me similar to books about this that

4776
02:52:20,230 --> 02:52:17,680
have happened in the past i mean it's

4777
02:52:23,269 --> 02:52:20,240
very spiritual let's put it that way um

4778
02:52:24,469 --> 02:52:23,279
his the way he's writing looks

4779
02:52:26,790 --> 02:52:24,479
um

4780
02:52:28,790 --> 02:52:26,800
it's fraught with kind of a spiritualism

4781
02:52:30,870 --> 02:52:28,800
to it

4782
02:52:32,870 --> 02:52:30,880
and how does this relate to ufos if at

4783
02:52:35,429 --> 02:52:32,880
all

4784
02:52:36,630 --> 02:52:35,439
okay so does it relate to ufos i think

4785
02:52:39,030 --> 02:52:36,640
that

4786
02:52:41,910 --> 02:52:39,040
no not necessarily i mean if you could

4787
02:52:44,309 --> 02:52:41,920
say that the kind of if you could look

4788
02:52:47,110 --> 02:52:44,319

at this from an evolutionary standpoint

4789

02:52:50,630 --> 02:52:47,120

such as carl jung does um

4790

02:52:53,269 --> 02:52:50,640

and also in my opinion so does

4791

02:52:56,469 --> 02:52:53,279

uh chardon okay what you're looking at

4792

02:52:59,190 --> 02:52:56,479

is you're looking at kind of like a a

4793

02:53:01,910 --> 02:52:59,200

spiritual progression of humanity okay

4794

02:53:03,110 --> 02:53:01,920

so this is what they're they're saying

4795

02:53:04,870 --> 02:53:03,120

they're basically saying that we're

4796

02:53:07,670 --> 02:53:04,880

progressing into

4797

02:53:09,590 --> 02:53:07,680

um a new state of being human and it

4798

02:53:11,910 --> 02:53:09,600

includes this network it includes a

4799

02:53:13,910 --> 02:53:11,920

network in which we can communicate with

4800

02:53:16,389 --> 02:53:13,920

each other on a different level than the

4801
02:53:19,510 --> 02:53:16,399
way in which language is used it's a

4802
02:53:21,670 --> 02:53:19,520
different sort of language and does that

4803
02:53:23,190 --> 02:53:21,680
how does that correspond to ufos it so

4804
02:53:25,750 --> 02:53:23,200
happens to

4805
02:53:28,309 --> 02:53:25,760
be at simultaneous

4806
02:53:31,190 --> 02:53:28,319
with what we call kind of in the in the

4807
02:53:33,429 --> 02:53:31,200
20th century the flying saucer right so

4808
02:53:35,990 --> 02:53:33,439
we see these these kinds of things and

4809
02:53:37,590 --> 02:53:36,000
so you called this a new archetype right

4810
02:53:39,670 --> 02:53:37,600
the image of the fine sauce or a new

4811
02:53:42,710 --> 02:53:39,680
archetype so you can say that these kind

4812
02:53:44,790 --> 02:53:42,720
of happen at the same time and are they

4813
02:53:46,550 --> 02:53:44,800

related they're related in this way

4814

02:53:49,349 --> 02:53:46,560

they're related in the sense that there

4815

02:53:52,230 --> 02:53:49,359

is a a lot of people experience a

4816

02:53:53,349 --> 02:53:52,240

spiritual transformation when they they

4817

02:53:54,950 --> 02:53:53,359

encounter

4818

02:53:55,830 --> 02:53:54,960

or see ufos

4819

02:53:57,269 --> 02:53:55,840

um

4820

02:54:03,990 --> 02:53:57,279

the

4821

02:54:07,429 --> 02:54:04,000

are also conceived of as being spiritual

4822

02:54:09,510 --> 02:54:07,439

in nature as well okay so um part of the

4823

02:54:10,870 --> 02:54:09,520

people that i'm talking with

4824

02:54:12,950 --> 02:54:10,880

today

4825

02:54:15,429 --> 02:54:12,960

and are people who

4826
02:54:17,590 --> 02:54:15,439
believe that there is there are

4827
02:54:20,469 --> 02:54:17,600
different types of networks there's the

4828
02:54:21,830 --> 02:54:20,479
network that we call the

4829
02:54:23,910 --> 02:54:21,840
internet right the digital

4830
02:54:25,990 --> 02:54:23,920
infrastructure the internet of things

4831
02:54:27,910 --> 02:54:26,000
there's going to be a biological network

4832
02:54:29,429 --> 02:54:27,920
now that we're you know the internet of

4833
02:54:31,190 --> 02:54:29,439
things is actually somewhat of a

4834
02:54:34,550 --> 02:54:31,200
biological network as well because we

4835
02:54:36,230 --> 02:54:34,560
interact with it physiologically um

4836
02:54:39,990 --> 02:54:36,240
but then there's another network that's

4837
02:54:41,910 --> 02:54:40,000
separate from that and humans have been

4838
02:54:44,389 --> 02:54:41,920

on that network as well but they don't

4839

02:54:46,630 --> 02:54:44,399

identify it as such so

4840

02:54:48,469 --> 02:54:46,640

part of what i'm doing now is i'm kind

4841

02:54:50,389 --> 02:54:48,479

of like working out how people are

4842

02:54:52,710 --> 02:54:50,399

looking at this thing they called they

4843

02:54:54,950 --> 02:54:52,720

call a separate network than the network

4844

02:54:56,309 --> 02:54:54,960

that we hook into physically and

4845

02:54:57,830 --> 02:54:56,319

materially

4846

02:54:59,510 --> 02:54:57,840

you use the words

4847

02:55:01,429 --> 02:54:59,520

new when referring to jung and the

4848

02:55:03,269 --> 02:55:01,439

archetype that you consider ufos to be a

4849

02:55:05,190 --> 02:55:03,279

new archetype but my understanding of

4850

02:55:06,790 --> 02:55:05,200

archetypes is that there's a timeless

4851

02:55:08,870 --> 02:55:06,800

nature to them and that the

4852

02:55:11,030 --> 02:55:08,880

representations can be new

4853

02:55:13,030 --> 02:55:11,040

like we could all be orbiting the same

4854

02:55:14,710 --> 02:55:13,040

object and representing it differently

4855

02:55:16,710 --> 02:55:14,720

but the object itself that's trying to

4856

02:55:18,630 --> 02:55:16,720

be represented isn't new so did you

4857

02:55:20,230 --> 02:55:18,640

actually say that there was a new object

4858

02:55:22,230 --> 02:55:20,240

somehow

4859

02:55:24,950 --> 02:55:22,240

no he didn't necessarily what he said

4860

02:55:26,469 --> 02:55:24,960

was that this was a new um

4861

02:55:27,910 --> 02:55:26,479

he didn't even call it a religion he

4862

02:55:30,469 --> 02:55:27,920

called it a new myth

4863

02:55:32,309 --> 02:55:30,479

but not the myth you know not

4864

02:55:33,670 --> 02:55:32,319

the type of myth that we see when we say

4865

02:55:35,190 --> 02:55:33,680

oh greek myth or something like that

4866

02:55:37,349 --> 02:55:35,200

which basically are religions you know

4867

02:55:39,510 --> 02:55:37,359

if you look at greek myth that this was

4868

02:55:42,150 --> 02:55:39,520

religion for weeks back in that time

4869

02:55:45,349 --> 02:55:42,160

period so um

4870

02:55:48,309 --> 02:55:45,359

yeah so i think that is it new um it

4871

02:55:50,870 --> 02:55:48,319

doesn't look to be new um but the ways

4872

02:55:52,870 --> 02:55:50,880

in which humans engage with it i think

4873

02:55:55,190 --> 02:55:52,880

are new absolutely

4874

02:55:57,830 --> 02:55:55,200

i see amazing okay so what do you make

4875

02:56:01,670 --> 02:55:57,840

of the recent ufo hearings

4876

02:56:04,150 --> 02:56:01,680

yeah so i i i watched them and um

4877

02:56:06,710 --> 02:56:04,160

i found them to be interesting

4878

02:56:08,469 --> 02:56:06,720

i don't have a lot to say about them in

4879

02:56:11,110 --> 02:56:08,479

the sense that you know

4880

02:56:13,830 --> 02:56:11,120

the specifics you know do i think that's

4881

02:56:16,309 --> 02:56:13,840

you know we've moved ahead with them um

4882

02:56:17,110 --> 02:56:16,319

with the topic of ufos and things like

4883

02:56:21,269 --> 02:56:17,120

that

4884

02:56:22,630 --> 02:56:21,279

uh

4885

02:56:24,070 --> 02:56:22,640

um

4886

02:56:25,750 --> 02:56:24,080

here give me some time because i have

4887

02:56:27,750 --> 02:56:25,760

thought about this but of course now

4888

02:56:29,429 --> 02:56:27,760

i've blanked out on it i can't remember

4889

02:56:30,870 --> 02:56:29,439

what i was going to say

4890

02:56:32,469 --> 02:56:30,880

okay i'll give you some i'll give you

4891

02:56:33,830 --> 02:56:32,479

some time so do you want me to just be

4892

02:56:36,389 --> 02:56:33,840

silent while you think

4893

02:56:42,309 --> 02:56:36,399

yeah just give me some silent time to

4894

02:56:47,830 --> 02:56:43,750

all right

4895

02:56:53,750 --> 02:56:50,309

me looking at this okay looking at these

4896

02:56:55,110 --> 02:56:53,760

hearings um and based on my experience

4897

02:56:56,790 --> 02:56:55,120

of the last

4898

02:57:00,230 --> 02:56:56,800

few years well more than a few years

4899

02:57:02,150 --> 02:57:00,240

maybe six or seven years where in i

4900

02:57:03,030 --> 02:57:02,160

identified what i'd call like a fight

4901
02:57:05,349 --> 02:57:03,040
club

4902
02:57:08,469 --> 02:57:05,359
of people who are involved in you know

4903
02:57:10,070 --> 02:57:08,479
the study of uaps and ufos

4904
02:57:12,110 --> 02:57:10,080
and what i mean by fight club is i mean

4905
02:57:14,309 --> 02:57:12,120
that people these people are

4906
02:57:15,910 --> 02:57:14,319
compartmentalized and they don't talk to

4907
02:57:18,070 --> 02:57:15,920
one another

4908
02:57:21,190 --> 02:57:18,080
i can't see how a hearing a

4909
02:57:23,349 --> 02:57:21,200
congressional hearing is going to

4910
02:57:24,950 --> 02:57:23,359
pierce any of the information within

4911
02:57:26,870 --> 02:57:24,960
that fight club i think what's happening

4912
02:57:29,429 --> 02:57:26,880
is that there's a recognition that there

4913
02:57:31,510 --> 02:57:29,439

is this this group of people who do this

4914

02:57:33,590 --> 02:57:31,520

kind of study they probably you know

4915

02:57:35,110 --> 02:57:33,600

they're probably different factions in

4916

02:57:38,150 --> 02:57:35,120

fact there are different factions and

4917

02:57:40,710 --> 02:57:38,160

groups of them doing pretty high level

4918

02:57:42,710 --> 02:57:40,720

study of this stuff but they're not

4919

02:57:43,670 --> 02:57:42,720

talking to each other

4920

02:57:45,429 --> 02:57:43,680

okay

4921

02:57:47,590 --> 02:57:45,439

um they're not talking to each other

4922

02:57:49,510 --> 02:57:47,600

because that's how they've been trained

4923

02:57:52,389 --> 02:57:49,520

so so whereas you know we've already

4924

02:57:54,469 --> 02:57:52,399

talked you and i about academics and

4925

02:57:56,070 --> 02:57:54,479

this kind of academic ethos of sharing

4926

02:57:58,070 --> 02:57:56,080

our sources to

4927

02:58:00,630 --> 02:57:58,080

further and progress knowledge

4928

02:58:02,550 --> 02:58:00,640

okay this is this is actually a method

4929

02:58:05,750 --> 02:58:02,560

and we believe in it and we even believe

4930

02:58:07,910 --> 02:58:05,760

that this is right okay well this is you

4931

02:58:09,830 --> 02:58:07,920

know and for better or worse it could be

4932

02:58:11,510 --> 02:58:09,840

you know i don't i now i i was so

4933

02:58:14,389 --> 02:58:11,520

surprised to hear that

4934

02:58:16,469 --> 02:58:14,399

well i shouldn't have been surprised

4935

02:58:18,790 --> 02:58:16,479

the the fight club

4936

02:58:19,670 --> 02:58:18,800

um and the compartmentalization of these

4937

02:58:23,510 --> 02:58:19,680

groups

4938

02:58:25,830 --> 02:58:23,520

their knowledge okay

4939

02:58:27,510 --> 02:58:25,840

but it doesn't work in the same way that

4940

02:58:30,230 --> 02:58:27,520

we think democratic

4941

02:58:31,349 --> 02:58:30,240

progression of knowledge works does that

4942

02:58:33,510 --> 02:58:31,359

make sense

4943

02:58:36,150 --> 02:58:33,520

it works differently it works almost the

4944

02:58:38,070 --> 02:58:36,160

opposite so when i see the hearings i

4945

02:58:40,309 --> 02:58:38,080

hear that

4946

02:58:42,070 --> 02:58:40,319

it's a very it's i i think i posted

4947

02:58:43,590 --> 02:58:42,080

something on twitter where i said this

4948

02:58:46,550 --> 02:58:43,600

isn't the valet

4949

02:58:48,230 --> 02:58:46,560

level of talking about the topic right

4950

02:58:49,110 --> 02:58:48,240

it's not gonna get that way it won't get

4951
02:58:52,870 --> 02:58:49,120
that way

4952
02:58:54,950 --> 02:58:52,880
maybe ever okay we can't expect it to so

4953
02:58:57,030 --> 02:58:54,960
for what it was

4954
02:58:59,429 --> 02:58:57,040
um

4955
02:59:01,910 --> 02:58:59,439
it was it was okay you know for what it

4956
02:59:04,710 --> 02:59:01,920
was it was okay it was something that

4957
02:59:07,429 --> 02:59:04,720
recognizes at least and modifies the

4958
02:59:11,030 --> 02:59:07,439
stigma that's been attached to

4959
02:59:13,429 --> 02:59:11,040
ufos for the past 50 years okay and

4960
02:59:15,190 --> 02:59:13,439
that's a good thing that's good for me

4961
02:59:17,190 --> 02:59:15,200
because i wrote about it

4962
02:59:19,429 --> 02:59:17,200
and it's good for other academics who

4963
02:59:22,070 --> 02:59:19,439

want to go in and and study it it's good

4964

02:59:23,590 --> 02:59:22,080

for people who've seen ufos and have

4965

02:59:26,389 --> 02:59:23,600

felt like they couldn't tell anyone

4966

02:59:28,630 --> 02:59:26,399

about it so it's good in that way okay

4967

02:59:30,230 --> 02:59:28,640

um but is it you know frankly i think

4968

02:59:32,389 --> 02:59:30,240

that the fight club

4969

02:59:34,550 --> 02:59:32,399

of compartmentalized people who study

4970

02:59:36,790 --> 02:59:34,560

this is going to continue probably get

4971

02:59:38,230 --> 02:59:36,800

more funding even now because of this

4972

02:59:40,550 --> 02:59:38,240

but that's what i see

4973

02:59:43,670 --> 02:59:40,560

as the consequence of this i don't think

4974

02:59:45,110 --> 02:59:43,680

i have um i i don't see these two groups

4975

02:59:47,830 --> 02:59:45,120

talking

4976
02:59:48,710 --> 02:59:47,840
yeah so it's not disclosure per se it's

4977
02:59:49,750 --> 02:59:48,720
more

4978
02:59:53,910 --> 02:59:49,760
the

4979
02:59:56,070 --> 02:59:53,920
disclosure slash research by removing

4980
02:59:57,590 --> 02:59:56,080
the stigma well research

4981
02:59:59,590 --> 02:59:57,600
remember research has already been

4982
03:00:02,309 --> 02:59:59,600
happening so um

4983
03:00:04,230 --> 03:00:02,319
i think it's removing the stigma and i

4984
03:00:04,950 --> 03:00:04,240
mean honestly i think that's that's a

4985
03:00:06,150 --> 03:00:04,960
good

4986
03:00:09,670 --> 03:00:06,160
one

4987
03:00:11,510 --> 03:00:09,680
a twitter account that's

4988
03:00:13,910 --> 03:00:11,520

oh link in the description does the

4989

03:00:16,550 --> 03:00:13,920

catholic church have their own term

4990

03:00:19,269 --> 03:00:16,560

slash practice slash training for remote

4991

03:00:23,349 --> 03:00:19,279

viewing and if so does it predate the us

4992

03:00:26,150 --> 03:00:23,359

governments and how put offs programmed

4993

03:00:28,630 --> 03:00:26,160

that's a good question they actually do

4994

03:00:31,910 --> 03:00:28,640

and if you it's not called remote

4995

03:00:34,309 --> 03:00:31,920

viewing um but it's called discernment

4996

03:00:35,910 --> 03:00:34,319

and so um

4997

03:00:37,590 --> 03:00:35,920

we've talked about people in the

4998

03:00:39,429 --> 03:00:37,600

invisible college a lot of them being

4999

03:00:40,710 --> 03:00:39,439

catholics i don't know if all of them

5000

03:00:42,309 --> 03:00:40,720

are but

5001
03:00:45,110 --> 03:00:42,319
most of them are

5002
03:00:46,469 --> 03:00:45,120
and so um one of those people is jacques

5003
03:00:49,269 --> 03:00:46,479
jacques valet

5004
03:00:51,110 --> 03:00:49,279
and when i first met him and throughout

5005
03:00:54,070 --> 03:00:51,120
my

5006
03:00:56,389 --> 03:00:54,080
collegial friendship with him um

5007
03:01:01,510 --> 03:00:59,110
said to use your discernment and this is

5008
03:01:04,389 --> 03:01:01,520
something that must be developed okay

5009
03:01:06,150 --> 03:01:04,399
and so that caused me um to recognize

5010
03:01:07,750 --> 03:01:06,160
the term as being from the catholic

5011
03:01:10,389 --> 03:01:07,760
tradition because that's you know

5012
03:01:12,550 --> 03:01:10,399
obviously but something that we we use a

5013
03:01:14,469 --> 03:01:12,560

lot but we don't know what it means and

5014

03:01:16,790 --> 03:01:14,479

what you know what's the context of this

5015

03:01:19,269 --> 03:01:16,800

in catholic history so you go back and

5016

03:01:21,830 --> 03:01:19,279

you look at where this develops and

5017

03:01:25,269 --> 03:01:21,840

basically it's this recognition that

5018

03:01:28,070 --> 03:01:25,279

humans have the ability of to see things

5019

03:01:30,309 --> 03:01:28,080

that you can't you know humans in

5020

03:01:32,950 --> 03:01:30,319

general some humans have it more than

5021

03:01:34,550 --> 03:01:32,960

other humans to be able to see or have

5022

03:01:36,150 --> 03:01:34,560

information about

5023

03:01:37,910 --> 03:01:36,160

people or events

5024

03:01:40,309 --> 03:01:37,920

um that

5025

03:01:41,590 --> 03:01:40,319

you couldn't like get in a normal way

5026
03:01:43,910 --> 03:01:41,600
through the five senses or something

5027
03:01:44,870 --> 03:01:43,920
like that and that's called discernment

5028
03:01:47,110 --> 03:01:44,880
and

5029
03:01:48,870 --> 03:01:47,120
so yeah so i think that cultivating a

5030
03:01:50,150 --> 03:01:48,880
spiritual practice

5031
03:01:51,429 --> 03:01:50,160
is what

5032
03:01:55,190 --> 03:01:51,439
helps one

5033
03:01:57,590 --> 03:01:55,200
discern um the remote viewing community

5034
03:01:58,790 --> 03:01:57,600
gave specific instructions for how to

5035
03:02:01,190 --> 03:01:58,800
cultivate

5036
03:02:03,830 --> 03:02:01,200
uh the prac you know the ability of

5037
03:02:05,349 --> 03:02:03,840
remote viewing um in my opinion though

5038
03:02:09,269 --> 03:02:05,359

they left out

5039

03:02:12,309 --> 03:02:09,279

some of that the ways in which you can

5040

03:02:13,349 --> 03:02:12,319

not go crazy and do it at the same time

5041

03:02:14,469 --> 03:02:13,359

because i think there's a point where

5042

03:02:16,230 --> 03:02:14,479

you're gonna get a lot of information

5043

03:02:18,469 --> 03:02:16,240

that you don't quite understand don't

5044

03:02:20,710 --> 03:02:18,479

know how to deal with and you know i

5045

03:02:23,590 --> 03:02:20,720

think that spiritual traditions have

5046

03:02:25,510 --> 03:02:23,600

things in place to help people with that

5047

03:02:27,750 --> 03:02:25,520

um so

5048

03:02:30,230 --> 03:02:27,760

you know the catholic church has its own

5049

03:02:31,670 --> 03:02:30,240

you know internal group of you know if

5050

03:02:33,269 --> 03:02:31,680

these things start to happen to you

5051
03:02:34,630 --> 03:02:33,279
think this way in buddhism you have the

5052
03:02:37,190 --> 03:02:34,640
same thing if you start to see these

5053
03:02:39,510 --> 03:02:37,200
things or if you start to have you know

5054
03:02:42,469 --> 03:02:39,520
uh recognition of events that are going

5055
03:02:45,030 --> 03:02:42,479
to happen um ignore them or something

5056
03:02:47,830 --> 03:02:45,040
like that you see what i'm saying so

5057
03:02:49,269 --> 03:02:47,840
to utilize these talents for gain

5058
03:02:50,070 --> 03:02:49,279
material gain

5059
03:02:53,190 --> 03:02:50,080
or

5060
03:02:55,190 --> 03:02:53,200
um

5061
03:02:56,070 --> 03:02:55,200
i think that this is this is something

5062
03:02:58,469 --> 03:02:56,080
that

5063
03:03:00,469 --> 03:02:58,479

one in my personal opinion this is not

5064

03:03:02,150 --> 03:03:00,479

me speaking as a professor but in my

5065

03:03:03,030 --> 03:03:02,160

personal opinion i wouldn't really do

5066

03:03:03,830 --> 03:03:03,040

that

5067

03:03:06,230 --> 03:03:03,840

um

5068

03:03:08,230 --> 03:03:06,240

but that's how remote viewing in these

5069

03:03:10,150 --> 03:03:08,240

communities has been used not

5070

03:03:12,630 --> 03:03:10,160

necessarily for personal

5071

03:03:14,230 --> 03:03:12,640

gain but um

5072

03:03:15,670 --> 03:03:14,240

you know for

5073

03:03:18,950 --> 03:03:15,680

obviously

5074

03:03:20,950 --> 03:03:18,960

uh some corporations use it to assess

5075

03:03:23,349 --> 03:03:20,960

what other corporations are doing

5076

03:03:24,550 --> 03:03:23,359

um obviously if national security if

5077

03:03:26,230 --> 03:03:24,560

this was something that national

5078

03:03:28,790 --> 03:03:26,240

security would want to obviously

5079

03:03:30,389 --> 03:03:28,800

russians have been doing remote viewing

5080

03:03:33,590 --> 03:03:30,399

you know uh the americans have been

5081

03:03:35,590 --> 03:03:33,600

doing it as well uh so yeah so

5082

03:03:37,990 --> 03:03:35,600

yeah so i think that you see this within

5083

03:03:40,630 --> 03:03:38,000

different religious traditions but

5084

03:03:41,670 --> 03:03:40,640

the contexts are different and you know

5085

03:03:47,190 --> 03:03:41,680

the

5086

03:03:48,469 --> 03:03:47,200

consequences are different as well

5087

03:03:51,030 --> 03:03:48,479

when i was speaking to this guy named

5088

03:03:52,389 --> 03:03:51,040

thomas campbell not on ufos in fact i

5089

03:03:54,550 --> 03:03:52,399

don't think he has an opinion on them as

5090

03:03:56,870 --> 03:03:54,560

far as i can tell but he has a theory

5091

03:03:59,269 --> 03:03:56,880

called my big toe quote unquote

5092

03:04:01,750 --> 03:03:59,279

he said that people have the ability to

5093

03:04:03,190 --> 03:04:01,760

do remote viewing and i think you called

5094

03:04:04,950 --> 03:04:03,200

it by

5095

03:04:06,150 --> 03:04:04,960

location or the catholic yeah by

5096

03:04:07,349 --> 03:04:06,160

location

5097

03:04:09,590 --> 03:04:07,359

right which is some form of astral

5098

03:04:11,830 --> 03:04:09,600

projection and he said but it can only

5099

03:04:15,030 --> 03:04:11,840

be used for non-selfish purposes and

5100

03:04:16,550 --> 03:04:15,040

that if you wanted to win the lottery or

5101
03:04:17,510 --> 03:04:16,560
prove it to someone else which is a

5102
03:04:18,550 --> 03:04:17,520
strange

5103
03:04:20,230 --> 03:04:18,560
way of phrasing it because then it

5104
03:04:22,870 --> 03:04:20,240
sounds like it's unfalsifiable if what

5105
03:04:24,870 --> 03:04:22,880
you're doing is trying to bolster your

5106
03:04:26,950 --> 03:04:24,880
ego in some sense then it doesn't work

5107
03:04:28,630 --> 03:04:26,960
so you're saying that actually no there

5108
03:04:30,630 --> 03:04:28,640
are cases occur where

5109
03:04:33,030 --> 03:04:30,640
you're aware of or you believe to be the

5110
03:04:35,030 --> 03:04:33,040
case that some corporations have used it

5111
03:04:37,190 --> 03:04:35,040
for profit and

5112
03:04:39,269 --> 03:04:37,200
perhaps some nefarious purpose on parts

5113
03:04:41,030 --> 03:04:39,279

of some governments or no you're not

5114

03:04:43,110 --> 03:04:41,040

saying that well no not necessarily

5115

03:04:45,269 --> 03:04:43,120

nefarious if it's for national security

5116

03:04:47,429 --> 03:04:45,279

i mean they're doing it in order to gain

5117

03:04:48,630 --> 03:04:47,439

you know information to protect

5118

03:04:50,870 --> 03:04:48,640

americans or

5119

03:04:52,950 --> 03:04:50,880

russians to protect russians i mean you

5120

03:04:54,950 --> 03:04:52,960

know that's their job so

5121

03:04:55,830 --> 03:04:54,960

they saw that this actually works so

5122

03:04:59,510 --> 03:04:55,840

they

5123

03:05:01,990 --> 03:04:59,520

tried to utilize it um ed may um who i

5124

03:05:03,429 --> 03:05:02,000

met at the rice conference uh the

5125

03:05:05,030 --> 03:05:03,439

archives of the impossible conference

5126
03:05:06,070 --> 03:05:05,040
had a great presentation on remote

5127
03:05:07,750 --> 03:05:06,080
viewing

5128
03:05:09,670 --> 03:05:07,760
and um

5129
03:05:11,990 --> 03:05:09,680
he would be the person to talk to but

5130
03:05:14,150 --> 03:05:12,000
yeah within the catholic church there is

5131
03:05:16,469 --> 03:05:14,160
something like that but it's it's

5132
03:05:20,710 --> 03:05:16,479
completely

5133
03:05:23,429 --> 03:05:20,720
devoid of this this use right and

5134
03:05:26,309 --> 03:05:23,439
also um i've seen kind of these kinds of

5135
03:05:28,550 --> 03:05:26,319
practices in buddhism as well but again

5136
03:05:29,670 --> 03:05:28,560
totally devoid of this type of

5137
03:05:36,630 --> 03:05:29,680
let's do

5138
03:05:39,110 --> 03:05:36,640

this to find out what our competitors

5139

03:05:40,950 --> 03:05:39,120

think so we could get the upper hand

5140

03:05:43,110 --> 03:05:40,960

i see okay so the last one was pretty

5141

03:05:45,190 --> 03:05:43,120

much just like a personal question a

5142

03:05:47,590 --> 03:05:45,200

personal for myself i've been lucky

5143

03:05:50,309 --> 03:05:47,600

enough on toe on the podcast to get some

5144

03:05:52,469 --> 03:05:50,319

people who have said no to virtually

5145

03:05:55,429 --> 03:05:52,479

every other place and i'm not sure why

5146

03:05:56,950 --> 03:05:55,439

and jim semivan said that

5147

03:05:58,389 --> 03:05:56,960

there's the sentiment behind the scenes

5148

03:06:00,230 --> 03:05:58,399

that toe is

5149

03:06:01,990 --> 03:06:00,240

a quote-unquote scientific podcast and

5150

03:06:05,429 --> 03:06:02,000

if one wants to talk about the

5151

03:06:06,710 --> 03:06:05,439

phenomenon in some technical manner then

5152

03:06:08,630 --> 03:06:06,720

perhaps it's the place to go i don't

5153

03:06:10,870 --> 03:06:08,640

know if i'd buy that because well for

5154

03:06:12,710 --> 03:06:10,880

various reasons but

5155

03:06:14,710 --> 03:06:12,720

some people

5156

03:06:16,790 --> 03:06:14,720

for example on reddit have called it

5157

03:06:18,309 --> 03:06:16,800

distoster like there's disclosure like

5158

03:06:20,150 --> 03:06:18,319

somehow

5159

03:06:21,670 --> 03:06:20,160

yeah right right maybe i'll make a merch

5160

03:06:22,710 --> 03:06:21,680

item of that

5161

03:06:24,150 --> 03:06:22,720

so

5162

03:06:25,750 --> 03:06:24,160

that is cool

5163

03:06:27,190 --> 03:06:25,760

is that something that could happen i'm

5164

03:06:28,870 --> 03:06:27,200

not saying that that has happened but

5165

03:06:31,349 --> 03:06:28,880

does that occur is there a

5166

03:06:34,150 --> 03:06:31,359

behind-the-scenes kind of um discourse

5167

03:06:35,750 --> 03:06:34,160

about them and um you know who's good to

5168

03:06:37,349 --> 03:06:35,760

go on and who's good not to go on and

5169

03:06:40,309 --> 03:06:37,359

that type of thing for

5170

03:06:42,070 --> 03:06:40,319

people who um talk about things that are

5171

03:06:45,670 --> 03:06:42,080

like ufos and things like that is that

5172

03:06:49,110 --> 03:06:47,269

yeah

5173

03:06:52,790 --> 03:06:49,120

right i think so

5174

03:06:54,230 --> 03:06:52,800

and um i think that um

5175

03:06:55,990 --> 03:06:54,240

i mean we talked about this when we

5176
03:06:58,309 --> 03:06:56,000
talked about you know if we're talking

5177
03:07:01,590 --> 03:06:58,319
about something like ufos and the you

5178
03:07:03,990 --> 03:07:01,600
know if in fact ufos are say

5179
03:07:04,790 --> 03:07:04,000
extraterrestrial um

5180
03:07:07,110 --> 03:07:04,800
or

5181
03:07:09,269 --> 03:07:07,120
if in fact they are non-human

5182
03:07:11,190 --> 03:07:09,279
intelligence okay that we just have not

5183
03:07:13,110 --> 03:07:11,200
discovered yet because you know whales

5184
03:07:15,349 --> 03:07:13,120
have non-human intelligence and such we

5185
03:07:16,950 --> 03:07:15,359
know about them okay but if this is some

5186
03:07:18,070 --> 03:07:16,960
kind of new form of non-human

5187
03:07:21,110 --> 03:07:18,080
intelligence

5188
03:07:24,469 --> 03:07:21,120

that is able to travel our skies

5189

03:07:26,469 --> 03:07:24,479

and um this would be something that the

5190

03:07:28,230 --> 03:07:26,479

military would absolutely want to know

5191

03:07:31,190 --> 03:07:28,240

about and so

5192

03:07:33,190 --> 03:07:31,200

that makes discussion of it

5193

03:07:34,630 --> 03:07:33,200

highly um

5194

03:07:35,510 --> 03:07:34,640

surveilled

5195

03:07:36,790 --> 03:07:35,520

okay

5196

03:07:39,670 --> 03:07:36,800

and

5197

03:07:42,710 --> 03:07:39,680

up for potential management therefore

5198

03:07:45,590 --> 03:07:42,720

podcasts um you'd have to assess use

5199

03:07:47,750 --> 03:07:45,600

your discernment and assess and vet you

5200

03:07:49,349 --> 03:07:47,760

know peoples whose people

5201

03:07:51,110 --> 03:07:49,359

or podcasters

5202

03:07:53,030 --> 03:07:51,120

um you know

5203

03:07:54,870 --> 03:07:53,040

what message are they putting out there

5204

03:07:56,630 --> 03:07:54,880

and do you want your work to align with

5205

03:07:58,550 --> 03:07:56,640

that message or not that kind of thing

5206

03:08:01,429 --> 03:07:58,560

so there's no i mean there's no real

5207

03:08:04,630 --> 03:08:01,439

kind of like um non-biased media even

5208

03:08:07,030 --> 03:08:04,640

podcasters have their biases so we so i

5209

03:08:09,269 --> 03:08:07,040

think that a lot of people who are at

5210

03:08:12,870 --> 03:08:09,279

least my colleagues who are working on

5211

03:08:15,269 --> 03:08:12,880

the topic of uaps and ufos generally are

5212

03:08:17,510 --> 03:08:15,279

academics or they're associated with

5213

03:08:20,070 --> 03:08:17,520

programs that have to do with academia

5214

03:08:21,830 --> 03:08:20,080

um or government programs and so they're

5215

03:08:24,469 --> 03:08:21,840

going to be pretty careful about where

5216

03:08:25,990 --> 03:08:24,479

they go to spread their information um

5217

03:08:27,830 --> 03:08:26,000

if they're people who've been doing this

5218

03:08:29,269 --> 03:08:27,840

for a very long period of time say like

5219

03:08:31,510 --> 03:08:29,279

jacques valet

5220

03:08:33,110 --> 03:08:31,520

um i think that his message is pretty

5221

03:08:36,630 --> 03:08:33,120

clear has been out there for a long time

5222

03:08:39,110 --> 03:08:36,640

so it can't be used or manipulated right

5223

03:08:41,830 --> 03:08:39,120

and i think that he's safe to go on

5224

03:08:43,190 --> 03:08:41,840

anybody's podcast frankly um but other

5225

03:08:45,830 --> 03:08:43,200

people whose work

5226

03:08:48,150 --> 03:08:45,840

is maybe different than valets and whose

5227

03:08:49,269 --> 03:08:48,160

work has not been out there for years

5228

03:08:50,870 --> 03:08:49,279

and i think they have to be pretty

5229

03:08:53,429 --> 03:08:50,880

careful

5230

03:08:55,910 --> 03:08:53,439

if you were me what would you do to help

5231

03:08:58,389 --> 03:08:55,920

safeguard against being used for

5232

03:09:00,950 --> 03:08:58,399

disinformation

5233

03:09:03,110 --> 03:09:00,960

right so that's actually hard to do um i

5234

03:09:04,950 --> 03:09:03,120

think that you have to be pretty clear

5235

03:09:06,469 --> 03:09:04,960

in your questions and you have to be

5236

03:09:07,349 --> 03:09:06,479

pretty clear

5237

03:09:11,750 --> 03:09:07,359

in

5238

03:09:13,510 --> 03:09:11,760

control the people you're you know who

5239

03:09:16,070 --> 03:09:13,520

you have on as a guest

5240

03:09:18,550 --> 03:09:16,080

and a lot of times you there are

5241

03:09:19,590 --> 03:09:18,560

unintended consequences of what you put

5242

03:09:21,830 --> 03:09:19,600

out there

5243

03:09:23,750 --> 03:09:21,840

um like that happens to me so i'll have

5244

03:09:25,910 --> 03:09:23,760

i'll have said something and then it

5245

03:09:26,710 --> 03:09:25,920

will be used in a completely different

5246

03:09:29,030 --> 03:09:26,720

way

5247

03:09:31,910 --> 03:09:29,040

and there's really nothing we could do

5248

03:09:33,910 --> 03:09:31,920

about that crew so it's a public sphere

5249

03:09:37,269 --> 03:09:33,920

that you're putting this message out

5250

03:09:39,670 --> 03:09:37,279

in and then what happens is that beyond

5251
03:09:42,070 --> 03:09:39,680
your own intentions those things then

5252
03:09:44,389 --> 03:09:42,080
get completely changed and used

5253
03:09:46,469 --> 03:09:44,399
i've actually written about this but um

5254
03:09:47,910 --> 03:09:46,479
not specifically for ufos but definitely

5255
03:09:48,710 --> 03:09:47,920
for religion

5256
03:09:51,190 --> 03:09:48,720
um

5257
03:09:55,269 --> 03:09:51,200
you know the uh the raid

5258
03:09:57,670 --> 03:09:55,279
you know the monk the immolating monk um

5259
03:09:58,389 --> 03:09:57,680
kwang duke i can't remember his full

5260
03:10:02,469 --> 03:09:58,399
name

5261
03:10:06,070 --> 03:10:02,479
was

5262
03:10:09,590 --> 03:10:06,080
um

5263
03:10:11,349 --> 03:10:09,600

you know during the vietnam war

5264

03:10:14,309 --> 03:10:11,359

or believe i believe maybe directly

5265

03:10:16,630 --> 03:10:14,319

afterwards well his image was then taken

5266

03:10:19,590 --> 03:10:16,640

up by this band called rage against the

5267

03:10:22,389 --> 03:10:19,600

machine and put on a cd cover of theirs

5268

03:10:23,870 --> 03:10:22,399

and then became the image kind of

5269

03:10:26,309 --> 03:10:23,880

came became

5270

03:10:28,469 --> 03:10:26,319

decontextualized from the actual reason

5271

03:10:29,590 --> 03:10:28,479

why this man actually did this was to

5272

03:10:32,550 --> 03:10:29,600

protest

5273

03:10:35,030 --> 03:10:32,560

um suppression of buddhism by the

5274

03:10:37,910 --> 03:10:35,040

communists via the vietnamese government

5275

03:10:40,630 --> 03:10:37,920

and so um

5276

03:10:42,870 --> 03:10:40,640

so then people actually have tattoos of

5277

03:10:44,870 --> 03:10:42,880

it and about i'd say it was like maybe

5278

03:10:46,070 --> 03:10:44,880

12 years ago one of my students had a

5279

03:10:48,150 --> 03:10:46,080

tattoo

5280

03:10:49,190 --> 03:10:48,160

and i said you know i said the name of

5281

03:10:50,150 --> 03:10:49,200

the monk

5282

03:10:51,910 --> 03:10:50,160

and

5283

03:10:53,510 --> 03:10:51,920

he said he didn't even know

5284

03:10:55,750 --> 03:10:53,520

he just thought it was a cool image but

5285

03:10:57,990 --> 03:10:55,760

he had tattooed on his body so i guess

5286

03:10:59,750 --> 03:10:58,000

my point is this is that you know

5287

03:11:02,550 --> 03:10:59,760

that man did this

5288

03:11:03,349 --> 03:11:02,560

important act for a very specific reason

5289

03:11:06,950 --> 03:11:03,359

but

5290

03:11:08,950 --> 03:11:06,960

image is out there we all we've all seen

5291

03:11:11,110 --> 03:11:08,960

the image you see what i'm saying

5292

03:11:13,030 --> 03:11:11,120

yeah it reminds me of teenagers who have

5293

03:11:14,950 --> 03:11:13,040

the shirt that has the nirvana logo and

5294

03:11:16,710 --> 03:11:14,960

even says nirvana and then you play them

5295

03:11:18,150 --> 03:11:16,720

teen spirit or smells like teen spirit

5296

03:11:22,070 --> 03:11:18,160

and you say who sings this to it i don't

5297

03:11:24,309 --> 03:11:22,080

know i've never heard this man before

5298

03:11:26,230 --> 03:11:24,319

that's pretty funny so the way that i

5299

03:11:28,469 --> 03:11:26,240

try to safeguard against it is firstly i

5300

03:11:30,469 --> 03:11:28,479

don't think i can and secondly is with

5301

03:11:32,790 --> 03:11:30,479

regard to intent i hope that this is the

5302

03:11:35,030 --> 03:11:32,800

case i don't consider myself to be

5303

03:11:36,550 --> 03:11:35,040

well i'm i'm a selfish person but

5304

03:11:39,110 --> 03:11:36,560

hopefully this is the case where i'm

5305

03:11:41,110 --> 03:11:39,120

just an extremely curious person and

5306

03:11:43,510 --> 03:11:41,120

much like yourself much like researchers

5307

03:11:44,950 --> 03:11:43,520

in general and so i have many questions

5308

03:11:46,309 --> 03:11:44,960

and when it comes to a physics person

5309

03:11:47,830 --> 03:11:46,319

i'll just say i have a professor here

5310

03:11:49,750 --> 03:11:47,840

and it's like office hours and so i'm

5311

03:11:50,870 --> 03:11:49,760

just saying i don't understand this part

5312

03:11:52,389 --> 03:11:50,880

how did you get from here to here how

5313

03:11:54,070 --> 03:11:52,399

does this make sense with this and then

5314

03:11:55,830 --> 03:11:54,080

they try and explain it to me and where

5315

03:11:58,070 --> 03:11:55,840

i don't understand i ask questions and

5316

03:12:00,230 --> 03:11:58,080

so i do something similar with the ufo

5317

03:12:01,510 --> 03:12:00,240

guests where i'm simply asking questions

5318

03:12:04,150 --> 03:12:01,520

but then i also feel like that's a

5319

03:12:06,389 --> 03:12:04,160

cop-out if i was to say

5320

03:12:08,309 --> 03:12:06,399

hey i ask questions and then it's up to

5321

03:12:09,830 --> 03:12:08,319

the audience to quote unquote decide i

5322

03:12:11,990 --> 03:12:09,840

don't like that i think that when people

5323

03:12:14,790 --> 03:12:12,000

say that they're abdicating their

5324

03:12:16,950 --> 03:12:14,800

responsibility of putting out quality

5325

03:12:19,110 --> 03:12:16,960

information so i don't know how to solve

5326

03:12:23,990 --> 03:12:19,120

that

5327

03:12:30,950 --> 03:12:24,000

like i said look what happened to uh

5328

03:12:34,550 --> 03:12:32,630

i think that's it i took up so much of

5329

03:12:35,590 --> 03:12:34,560

your time it's so generous

5330

03:12:37,349 --> 03:12:35,600

oh yeah

5331

03:12:39,670 --> 03:12:37,359

thank you so much yeah thanks for

5332

03:12:42,150 --> 03:12:39,680

inviting me on your show

5333

03:12:45,269 --> 03:12:42,160

professor thank you so much for spending

5334

03:12:47,429 --> 03:12:45,279

maybe three hours at least with me it's

5335

03:12:53,830 --> 03:12:47,439

a blessing absolutely it was wonderful

5336

03:12:57,510 --> 03:12:55,830

the podcast is now finished if you'd

5337

03:13:00,710 --> 03:12:57,520

like to support conversations like this

5338

03:13:04,790 --> 03:13:00,720

then do consider going to patreon.com

5339

03:13:07,429 --> 03:13:04,800

c-u-r-t j-a-i-m-u-n-g-a-l

5340

03:13:09,269 --> 03:13:07,439

that is kurt jaimungle it's support from

5341

03:13:11,030 --> 03:13:09,279

the patrons and from the sponsors that